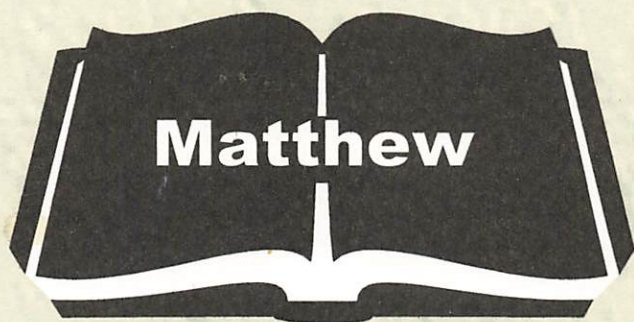


# Bible Harmony

Based On



By  
*Benny B. Bristow*

**Bible Harmony**  
**Reading and Teaching**

**Based On**  
**Matthew**

*By Benny B. Bristow*

**Polished King James Version**  
**© Copyright 1996 by Benny B. Bristow**

**Bible Harmony, 2004**

**All rights reserved**

# Introduction

Welcome to Volume 1 of Bible Harmony based on the book of Matthew. The purpose of this volume is to allow one to read or teach from the book of Matthew while using hundreds of related references from the other books of the Bible.

The version used in Bible Harmony is my Polished King James Version, the same that was used in the Self-Teaching New Testament. Here are some of the features you will find in this book Bible Harmony:

- ▲ A polished King James Version is used for easier reading, studying, and teaching.
- ▲ Subtitles are used before all sections
- ▲ The verses in Matthew are in bold style to distinguish them from the references.
- ▲ Superscript numbers are used to identify the word or words in Matthew that relate to the references.
- ▲ All individual verses in Matthew and references are identified by book, chapter, and verse.
- ▲ Eleven point type with spacing between each verse is used for easy reading and teaching at a glance.
- ▲ References of parallel accounts from Mark, Luke, and John are given (when available) before each section.

Every possible effort has been made to make this work free of grammatical and clerical errors. However, in the event that an error is found, I apologize for any inconvenience, and I will make every effort to correct it in the future.

May God bless this work to help many learn more about His divine and Holy will is my prayer.

Author

Benny B. Bristow May, 2004



# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 1

### Genealogy of Jesus

**Matt. 1:1 The book of the <sup>1</sup>generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.**

(Note: For the <sup>1</sup>Genealogy of Jesus, verses 1-17, their references, and parallel, please go to the Appendix Page 301 in this book)

### Christ Is Born

**Matt. 1:18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was <sup>1</sup>betrothed to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the <sup>2</sup>Holy Spirit.**

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 22:23,24** If a damsel who is a virgin is betrothed to a husband, and a man finds her in the city and lies with her, then you shall bring them both out to the gate of that city, and you shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she did not cry out in the city; and the man, because he humbled his neighbor's wife; so you shall put away evil from among you.

<sup>2</sup>**1 John 5:7** For there are three who bear record in heaven: the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit; and these three are one.

**Matt. 1:19 Then Joseph her husband, being a <sup>1</sup>just man, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to <sup>2</sup>put her away privily.**

<sup>1</sup>**Job 1:1** There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright,

and one who feared God, and turned away from evil.

<sup>2</sup>**Deuteronomy 24:1** When a man has taken a wife and marries her, and it come to pass that she finds no favor in his eyes because he has found some uncleanness in her, and he writes her a certificate of divorce, puts it in her hand, and sends her out of his house.

<sup>2</sup>**Leviticus 20:10** And the man who commits adultery with another man's wife, he who commits adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

**Matt. 1:20** **But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, son of David, fear not to take to you Mary your wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit."**

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 20:3** But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, "Behold, you are but a dead man, for the woman whom you have taken, for she is a man's wife."

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 31:10,11** And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up my eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle were streaked, speckled, and gray-spotted. And the angel of God spoke to me in a dream, saying, "Jacob." And I said, "Here am I."

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 31:24** And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said to him, "Take heed that you do not speak to Jacob either good or bad."

<sup>1</sup>**Job 4:13-15** In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falls on men, fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones shake. Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up.

**Matt. 1:21** And she shall <sup>1</sup>bring forth a Son, and you will call His name JESUS: <sup>2</sup>for He will save His people from their <sup>3</sup>sins.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 1:31** And, behold, you will conceive in your womb, and bring forth a Son, and shall call His name JESUS.

<sup>2</sup>**John 10:16** "And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold; them also I must bring, and they will hear My voice; and there will be one fold and one shepherd."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 19:10** For the Son of Man has come to seek and to save that which was lost.

<sup>3</sup>**Isaiah 59:2** But your iniquities have separated between you and your God; and your sins have hidden His face from you, that He will not hear.

<sup>3</sup>**Romans 6:23** For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life through Christ Jesus our Lord.

**Matt. 1:22** Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the <sup>1</sup>prophet, saying,

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 7:14** Therefore the Lord Himself shall give you a sign: Behold, a virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call His name Immanuel.

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:45** Philip found Nathanael and said to him, "We have found Him, of whom Moses in the law, and also the prophets, wrote, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

**Matt. 1:23** Behold, a <sup>1</sup>virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a <sup>2</sup>Son, and they shall call His name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, <sup>3</sup>"God with us."

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 1:34** Then said Mary to the angel, "How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?"

**<sup>2</sup>Luke 1:31** And behold, you will conceive in your womb and bring forth a Son, and shall call His name JESUS.

**<sup>3</sup>John 1:1** In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

**<sup>3</sup>John 1:14** And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.

**Matt. 1:24** Then **<sup>1</sup>Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had commanded him, and took to him his wife,**

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 2:4** And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David,

**Matt. 1:25** and knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn **<sup>1</sup>Son: and he called His name JESUS.**

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 1:21** And she shall bring forth a Son, and you will call His name JESUS: for He will save His people from their sins.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 13:55,56** " Is this not the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary? And His brothers James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? And His sisters, are they not all with us? Where then has this Man received all these things?"

# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 2

### Wise Men From The East Parallel: None

**Matt. 2:1** Now when Jesus was born in <sup>1</sup>Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

<sup>1</sup>**Micah 5:2** But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, though you are little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall come forth to Me the One who is to be Ruler in Israel, whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 2:4** And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the City of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 2:11** For to you is born this day in the City of David a Savior, who is Christ the Lord.

**Matt. 2:2** saying, "Where is He who is born King of the Jews? For we have seen His star in the east, and have come to <sup>1</sup>worship Him."

<sup>1</sup>**John 4:24** God is a Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship Him in spirit and in truth.

**Matt. 2:3** When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

**Matt. 2:4** And when he had gathered all the chief priests and <sup>1</sup>scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 13:52** Then said He to them, "Therefore every scribe who is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like a man who is a householder, who brings out of his treasure things new and old."

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 12:35** And Jesus answered and said, while He taught in the temple, "How can the scribes say that Christ is the Son of David?"

**Matt. 2:5** And they said to him, "In <sup>1</sup>Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet.

**<sup>1</sup>Micah 5:2** But you, Bethlehem Ephrathah, though you are little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall He come forth to Me the One who is to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting.

**Matt. 2:6** 'And you <sup>1</sup>Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are not the least among the princes of Judah; for out of you shall come a Governor, who will <sup>2</sup>rule My people Israel.' "

**<sup>1</sup>Joshua 19:15** And Kattath, Nahallal, Shimron, Idalah, and Bethlehem were included; twelve cities with their villages.

**<sup>2</sup>John 10:11** I am the good shepherd; the good shepherd gives His life for the sheep.

**Matt. 2:7** Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

**Matt. 2:8** And he sent them to <sup>1</sup>Bethlehem, and said, "Go and search diligently for the young Child; and when you have found Him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship Him also."

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 2:4** And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the City of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David,

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 2:11** For to you is born this day in the City of David a Savior, who is Christ the Lord.

**Matt. 2:9** When they had heard the king, they departed; and, behold, <sup>1</sup>the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

**Psalms 19:1** The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament shows His handiwork.

**Matt. 2:10** When they saw the star, they <sup>1</sup>rejoiced with exceedingly great joy.

**Philippians 4:4** Rejoice in the Lord always. And again I say, Rejoice!

**Matt. 2:11** And when they had come into the house, they saw the <sup>1</sup>young child with Mary His mother, and fell down, and worshiped Him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented to Him <sup>2</sup>gifts; and frankincense, and myrrh.

**Luke 2:7** And she brought forth her firstborn Son, and wrapped Him in swaddling clothes, and laid Him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn.

**<sup>2</sup>1 Kings 10:2** And she came to Jerusalem with a very great company, with camels that bore spices, very much gold, and precious stones; and when she came to Solomon, she communed with him about all that was in her heart.

<sup>2</sup>**Psalms 72:10,11** The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents; the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. Yea, all kings shall fall down before Him; all nations shall serve Him.

<sup>2</sup>**Psalms 72:15** And He shall live; and to Him shall be given of the gold of Sheba; prayer also shall be made for Him continually, and daily shall He be praised.

<sup>2</sup>**Isaiah 60:3** And the Gentiles shall come to your light, and kings to the brightness of your rising.

<sup>2</sup>**Exodus 30:7** And Aaron shall burn on it sweet incense every morning; when he dresses the lamps, he shall burn incense on it.

<sup>2</sup>**Song of Solomon 3:6** Who is this who comes out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

<sup>2</sup>**Psalms 45:8** All your garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made you glad.

**Matt. 2:12** And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

Flight To Egypt  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 2:13** And when they were departed, behold, the <sup>1</sup>angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph in a dream, saying, "Arise, and take the young Child and His mother, and flee into Egypt, and be there until I bring you word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy Him."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 1:20** But while he thought on these things,



behold, the angel of the Lord appeared to him in a dream, saying, "Joseph, you son of David, fear not to take to you Mary your wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Spirit.

**Matt. 2:14** When he arose, he took the young child and His mother by night, and departed for Egypt:

**Matt. 2:15** And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the <sup>1</sup>prophet, saying, "Out of <sup>2</sup>Egypt have I called My Son."

<sup>1</sup>**Hosea 11:1** When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called My son out of Egypt.

<sup>2</sup>**John 8:32** And you shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

### Herod Slew Children Parallel: None

**Matt. 2:16** Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked by the wise men, was exceeding angry, and sent forth, and slew all the children who were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men.

**Matt. 2:17** Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by <sup>1</sup>Jeremiah the prophet, saying,

<sup>1</sup>**Jeremiah 31:15** Thus says the LORD; "A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation and bitter weeping, Rachel weeping for her children, refused to be comforted for her children, because they are no more."

**Matt. 2:18** In Ramah was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, <sup>1</sup>Rachel weep-

**ing for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.**

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 35:16-19** And they journeyed from Bethel, and there was but a little distance to go to Ephrath, and Rachel travailed and she had hard labor. And it came to pass when she was in hard labor, that the midwife said to her, "Fear not: you shall have this son also. And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Ben-Oni; but his father called him Benjamin. And Rachel died and was buried on the way to Ephrath, which is Bethlehem.

**A Home In Nazareth  
Parallel: Luke 2:39,40**

**Matt. 2:19** But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

**Matt. 2:20** saying, "Arise, and take the young child and His mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead <sup>1</sup>who sought the young child's life."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 2:16** Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked by the wise men, was exceeding angry, and sent forth, and slew all the children who were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men.

**Matt. 2:21** And he arose, and took the young child and His mother, and came into the land of Israel.

**Matt. 2:22** But when he heard that Archelaus was reigning in Judea in the place of his father Herod, he was afraid to go there: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

**Matt. 2:23** And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the <sup>1</sup>prophets, He shall be called a <sup>2</sup>Nazarene.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 53:2,3** For He shall grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form or comeliness; and when we shall see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him. He is despised and rejected of men, a Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we esteemed Him not.

<sup>2</sup>**John 1:46** And Nathanael said to him, "Can there be anything good come out of Nazareth?" Philip said to him, "Come and see."

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 3

#### John Prepares The Way

Parallel: Mark 1:1-8; Luke 3:1-6

**Matt. 3:1** <sup>1</sup>In those days came <sup>2</sup>John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 3:23** And Jesus Himself began His ministry at about thirty years of age, (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, the son of Heli,

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 1:57,58** Now Elizabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son. And her neighbors and her cousins heard how the Lord had shown great mercy to her; and they rejoiced with her.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 1:4** John did baptize in the wilderness, and preached the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.

**Matt. 3:2** and saying, <sup>1</sup>“Repent you: for the <sup>2</sup>kingdom of heaven is at hand.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 21:29** He answered and said, “I will not;” but afterward he repented, and went.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 2:38** Then Peter said to them, “Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.”

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 3:19** Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, in order that the times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord,

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 9:1** And He said to them, “Verily I say to you, that there are some who stand here, who will not taste of death, until they see the kingdom of God come with power.

**Matt. 3:3** For this is he who was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah, saying, “The voice of one crying in the wilderness, prepare you the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.”

**Matt. 3:4** And the same John had his <sup>1</sup>clothing of camel's hair, and a leather girdle about his loins; and his food was <sup>2</sup>locusts and wild honey.

**<sup>1</sup>2 Kings 1:8** And they answered him, "He was a hairy man wearing a leather belt around his waist." And he said, "It is Elijah the Tishbite."

**<sup>1</sup>Zechariah 13:4** And it shall come to pass in that day, that every prophet will be ashamed of his vision, when he has prophesied; neither will they wear a coarse garment to deceive.

**<sup>2</sup>Leviticus 11:22** Even these you may eat: the locust after its kind, the bald locust after its kind, the beetle after its kind, and the grasshopper after its kind.

**Matt. 3:5** Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan,

**Matt. 3:6** and were <sup>1</sup>baptized of him in the Jordan, confessing their sins.

**<sup>1</sup>Romans 6:4** Therefore we are buried with Him through baptism into death, that just as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

**<sup>1</sup>Colossians 2:12** Buried with Him in baptism, in which you were also raised with Him through faith in the operation of God, who has raised Him from the dead.

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 2:38** Then Peter said to them, "Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit."

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 22:16** And now why do you delay? Arise, and be baptized, and wash away your sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

**<sup>1</sup>Peter 3:21** The like figure even baptism does also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the

flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God),  
through the resurrection of Jesus Christ,

**Matt. 3:7** But when he saw many of the Pharisees and<sup>1</sup>Sadducees coming to his baptism, he said to them, “O generation of<sup>2</sup>vipers, who has warned you to flee from the<sup>3</sup>wrath to come?

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 23:8** For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, nor an angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:27** Then came to Him certain of the Sadducees, who deny that there is a resurrection; and they asked Him,

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 28:3-6** But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, a viper came out because of the heat, and fastened on his hand. And when the barbarians saw the venomous creature hanging on his hand, they said among themselves, “No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped the sea, yet justice does not allow to live.” But he shook off the creature into the fire, and felt no harm. However they were expecting that he would swell up, or suddenly fall down dead; but after they had waited a long time and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds and said that he was a god.

<sup>3</sup>**Galatians 6:7,8** Do not be deceived, God is not mocked: for whatever a man sows, that he also will reap. For he who sows to his flesh will of the flesh reap corruption, but he who sows to the Spirit will of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

**Matt. 3:8** Bring forth therefore fruits worthy for<sup>1</sup>repentance:

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 7:10** For godly sorrow works repen-

tance to salvation, not to be repented of, but the sorrow of the world works death.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 21:29** He answered and said, "I will not," but afterward he repented, and went.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 2:38** Then Peter said to them, "Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 3:19** Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, in order that the times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord,

**Matt. 3:9** And think not to say within yourselves, "We have <sup>1</sup>Abraham as our father:" for I say to you, that <sup>2</sup>God is able of these stones to raise up children to Abraham.

<sup>1</sup>**John 8:33** They answered Him, "We are Abraham's seed, and have never been in bondage to anyone. How can You say, 'You will be made free?'"

<sup>2</sup>**Genesis 18:14** "Is anything too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return to you, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 1:37** For with God nothing shall be impossible.

**Matt. 3:10** And now also the ax is laid to the root of the trees: therefore every tree which brings not forth good fruit is cut down, and <sup>1</sup>cast into the fire.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 25:41** Then will He say also to those on the left hand, "Depart from Me, you who are cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.

**Matt. 3:11** I indeed <sup>1</sup>baptize you with water unto re-

**pentance: but <sup>2</sup>He who comes after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: He will baptize you with the <sup>3</sup>Holy Spirit, and with <sup>4</sup>fire:**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 1:4** John did baptize in the wilderness, and preached the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 3:3** And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 28:18** And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All power is given to Me in heaven and in earth."

<sup>3</sup>**Acts 2:2** And suddenly there came a sound from heaven like a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

<sup>3</sup>**1 John 5:7** For there are three who bear record in heaven: the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit; and these three are one.

<sup>3</sup>**Acts 1:8** "But you will receive power, when the Holy Spirit is comes on you; and you shall be witnesses to Me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and in Samaria, and to the uttermost part of the earth."

<sup>4</sup>**Revelation 20:15** And whoever was not found written in the Book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

**Matt. 3:12** Whose <sup>1</sup>fan is in His hand, and He will thoroughly purge His floor, and gather His wheat into the barn; but He will <sup>2</sup>burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 3:17** "Whose fan is in His hand, and He will



thoroughly purge His floor, and will gather the wheat into His garner; but the chaff He will burn with fire unquenchable.”

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 5:22** But I say to you, that whoever is angry with his brother without a cause will be in danger of the judgment, and whoever shall say to his brother, “Raca,” will be in danger of the council, but whoever will say, “You fool,” will be in danger of hell fire.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 7:19** Every tree that brings not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 25:41** Then will He say also to those on His left hand, “Depart from Me, you who are cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.”

**Matt. 3:13** Then comes Jesus from Galilee to Jordan to John, to be <sup>1</sup>baptized of him.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 6:4** Therefore we are buried with Him through baptism into death, that just as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 2:12** Buried with Him in baptism, in which you were also raised with Him through faith in the operation of God, who has raised Him from the dead.

**Matt. 3:14** But John forbid Him, saying, “I have need to be baptized of You, and are <sup>1</sup>You coming to me?”

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 4:15** For we do not have a High Priest who cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities, but was in all points tempted as we are, yet without sin.

**Matt. 3:15** And Jesus answering said to Him, “Allow it to be so now: for thus it becomes us to <sup>1</sup>fulfill all righ-

**teousness." Then he allowed Him.**

**<sup>1</sup>John 15:10** If you keep My commandments, you will abide in My love, even as I have kept My Father's commandments, and abide in His love.

**Matt. 3:16** And Jesus, when He was <sup>1</sup>baptized, went up immediately out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened to Him, and He saw the <sup>2</sup>Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon Him:

**<sup>1</sup>John 5:6** This is He who came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit who bears witness, because the Spirit is truth.

**<sup>2</sup>Luke 3:22** And the Holy Spirit descended in bodily shape like a dove upon Him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, "You are My beloved Son; in You I am well pleased."

**Matt. 3:17** And lo a voice from heaven, saying, "This is my beloved <sup>1</sup>Son, <sup>2</sup>in whom I am well pleased."

**<sup>1</sup>John 3:16** For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 1:35** And the angel answered and said to her, "The Holy Spirit will come upon you, and the power of the Highest will overshadow you; therefore also that Holy One who shall be born of you will be called the Son of God."

**<sup>2</sup>Matthew 17:5** While he was still speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them, and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear you Him!"

# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 4

### Temptations of Jesus

Parallel: Mark 1:12,13; Lk. 4:1-13

**Matt. 4:1** Then Jesus was led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the <sup>1</sup>devil.

<sup>1</sup>**John 8:44** You are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father you want to do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks of his own for he is a liar, and the father of it.

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 2:2** which in time past you walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now works in the children of disobedience,

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 6:12** For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 2:14** Inasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, He Himself likewise took part of the same, that through death He might destroy him who had the power of death, that is, the devil;

<sup>1</sup>**2 Peter 2:4** For if God did not spare the angels who sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved for judgment;

<sup>1</sup>**Jude 1:6** And the angels who did not keep their first estate, but left their own habitation, He has reserved in everlasting chains under darkness for the judgment of the great day.

**Matt. 4:2** And when He had fasted forty days and forty nights, He was afterward hungry.

**Matt. 4:3** And when the tempter came to Him, he said, "If You are the <sup>1</sup>Son of God, command that these stones become <sup>2</sup>bread."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:17** And lo a voice from heaven, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

<sup>2</sup>**Genesis 3:6** And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate, and also gave to her husband with her, and he ate.

<sup>2</sup>**1 John 2:16** For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 14:16-20** But Jesus said to them, "They need not depart, you give them to eat." And they say to Him, "We have here but five loaves, and two fish." He said, "Bring them here to Me." And He commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed, and broke, and gave the loaves to His disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they all ate, and were filled, and they took up twelve baskets full of fragments.

**Matt. 4:4** But He answered and said, "It is written, 'Man shall not live by <sup>1</sup>bread alone, but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of God.' "

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 6:33** But seek you first the kingdom of God,

and His righteousness; and all these things will be added to you.

<sup>1</sup>**Ecclesiastes 12:13** Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep His commandments, for this is the whole duty of man.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 8:3** And He humbled you, allowed you to hunger, and fed you with manna, which you did not know, neither did your fathers know, that He might make you know that man does not live by bread only; but by every word that proceeds out of the mouth of the LORD does man live.

**Matt. 4:5** Then the devil took Him up into the holy city, and set Him on the pinnacle of the <sup>1</sup>temple,

<sup>1</sup>**1 Kings 6:14** So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

<sup>1</sup>**1 Kings 6:38** And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which is the eighth month, the house was finished in all the parts of it and according to all its plans. So he was seven years in building it.

**Matt. 4:6** and said to Him, <sup>1</sup>“If you are the Son of God, cast Yourself down: for it is written, <sup>2</sup>‘He shall give His angels charge concerning you: and in their hands they shall bear you up, lest at any time you dash your foot against a stone.’ “

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 3:6** And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate, and also gave to her husband with her, and he ate.

<sup>1</sup>**1 John 2:16** For all that is in the world, the lust of the

flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

<sup>2</sup>**Psalms 91:11,12** For He shall give His angels charge over you, to keep you in all your ways. They shall bear you up in their hands, lest you dash your foot against a stone.

**Matt. 4:7** Jesus said to him, <sup>1</sup>“It is written again, ‘You shall not tempt the Lord Your God.’ “

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 6:16** You shall not tempt the LORD your God as you tempted Him in Massah.

**Matt. 4:8** Again, the devil took Him up into an exceedingly high mountain, and <sup>1</sup>showed Him all the kingdoms of the <sup>2</sup>world, and the glory of them;

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 3:6** And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate, and also gave to her husband with her, and he ate.

<sup>2</sup>**1 John 2:16** For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

**Matt. 4:9** and said to Him, <sup>1</sup>“All these things will I give You, if You will fall down and worship me.”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 4:6** And the devil said to Him, “All this power I will give You, and their glory; for this has been delivered to me; and to whomever I wish to give it.

**Matt. 4:10** Then said Jesus to him, “Get yourself away from Me, Satan: for it is written, <sup>1</sup>‘You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only shall you serve.’ “

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 6:13** You shall fear the LORD your God and serve Him, and shall swear by His name.

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 20:3** You shall have no other gods before Me.

**Matt. 4:11** Then the <sup>1</sup>devil left Him, and, behold, <sup>2</sup>angels came and ministered to Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 4:13** And when the devil had ended all these temptation, he departed from Him for a season until an opportune time.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 1:14** Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for those who will be heirs of salvation?

Galilean Ministry of Jesus Begins  
Parallel: Mark 1:14,15; Luke 4:14,15

**Matt. 4:12** Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into <sup>1</sup>prison, He departed to Galilee;

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:17** For Herod himself had sent and laid hold on John, and bound him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her.

**Matt. 4:13** And leaving Nazareth, <sup>1</sup>He came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zebulun and Naphtali:

<sup>1</sup>**John 4:47** When he heard that Jesus had come out of Judea to Galilee, he went to Him, and besought Him to come down, and heal his son, for he was at the point of death.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 8:5** And when Jesus had entered into Capernaum, there came to Him a Centurion, beseech-

ing Him,

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 8:14** And when Jesus had come into Peter's house, He saw his wife's mother lying, and sick with a fever.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 9:23-25** And when Jesus came to the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise, He said to them, "Give place, for the maid is not dead, but sleeps." And they laughed Him to scorn. But when the people were put forth, He went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

**Matt. 4:14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,**

**Matt. 4:15 The land of <sup>1</sup>Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;**

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 9:1,2** Nevertheless the dimness will not be upon her who is distressed, as when at the first He lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the Gentiles. The people who walked in darkness have seen a great light; they who dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them has the light shined.

**Matt. 4:16 The people who sat in darkness saw great <sup>1</sup>light; and to those who sat in the region and shadow of <sup>2</sup>death light is sprung up.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 8:12** Then spoke Jesus again to them, saying, "I am the light of the world. He who follows Me will not walk in darkness, but will have the light of life."

<sup>1</sup>**John 3:19** And this is the condemnation, that light



has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:4** In Him was life; and the life was the light of men.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 6:23** For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

**Matt. 4:17** From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, <sup>1</sup>**Repent: for the** <sup>2</sup>**kingdom of heaven is at hand.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:2** And saying, “Repent you: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 21:29** He answered and said, “I will not.,” but afterward he repented, and went.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 2:38** Then Peter said to them, “Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.”

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 3:19** Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, in order that the times of refreshing may come from the presence of the Lord,

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 9:1** And He said to them, “Verily I say to you, that there are some who stand here, who will not taste of death, until they see the kingdom of God come with power.”

**Matt. 4:18 And Jesus, walking by the Sea of Galilee, saw <sup>1</sup>two brothers, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishermen.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:40-42** One of the two who heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. He first found his own brother Simon, and said to him, "We have found the Messiah," which is, interpreted, the Christ. And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, He said, "You are Simon the son of Jona. You will be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone."

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:35** Again the next day John stood with two of his disciples.

**Matt. 4:19 And He said to them, "Follow Me, and I will make you <sup>1</sup>fishers of men."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:15,16** And He said to them, "Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned.

**Matt. 4:20 And they immediately <sup>1</sup>left their nets, and followed Him.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:34** And when He had called the people to Him with His disciples also, He said to them, "Whoever desires to come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me."

**Matt. 4:21 And going on from there, He saw two other brothers, James the son of <sup>1</sup>Zebedee, and John his brother, in a boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and He called them.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 27:56** Among who were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's sons.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:40** There were also women looking on from afar, among whom were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome.

**Matt. 4:22** And they immediately <sup>1</sup>left the boat and their father, and followed Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:29,30** And Jesus answered and said, "Verily I say to you, there is no man who has left house, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My sake, and the gospel's, who shall not receive a hundredfold now in this time—houses, and brothers, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions—and in the world to come eternal life."

**Matt. 4:23** And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the <sup>1</sup>kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 4:24** And His fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought to Him all <sup>1</sup>sick people who were taken with various diseases and torments, and those who were possessed with demons, and those who were lunatic, and those who had the palsy; and He healed them.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 17:15** “Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is lunatic, and suffers greatly. For he often falls into the fire, and often into the water.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 9:2** And, behold, they brought to Him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed, and Jesus seeing their faith said to the sick of the palsy, “Son, be of good cheer; your sins be forgiven you.”

**Matt. 4:25** And there followed Him great multitudes of people from <sup>1</sup>Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jordan.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:7** But Jesus withdrew Himself with His disciples to the sea and a great multitude from Galilee followed Him, and from Judea,

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 5

#### The Beatitudes

Parallel: Lk. 6:20-23

**Matt. 5:1** And seeing the multitudes, He went up into a mountain, and when He was seated, His disciples came to Him,

**Matt. 5:2** and He opened His mouth, and <sup>1</sup>taught them, saying:

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 4:20** And He closed the book, and gave it again to the attendant, and sat down. And the eyes of all those who were in the synagogue were fastened on Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 5:3** And he entered into one of the boats, which was Simon's, and asked him that he would thrust out a

little from the land. And He sat down, and taught the people out of the boat.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 13:14** But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the Sabbath day, and sat down.

**Matt. 5:3** “Blessed are the <sup>1</sup>poor in spirit for theirs is the <sup>2</sup>kingdom of heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 10:12** Arise, O LORD! O God, lift up Your hand! Forget not the humble.

<sup>1</sup>**James 4:6** But He gives more grace. Therefore He says, “God resists the proud, but gives grace to the humble.”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 6:20** And He lifted up His eyes on His disciples, and said, “Blessed are you who are poor, for yours is the kingdom of God.”

<sup>2</sup>**Colossians 1:13** Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son,

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 12:28** Therefore, since we are receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, by which we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear.

**Matt. 5:4** Blessed are those who <sup>1</sup>mourn: for they will be comforted.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 7:10** For godly sorrow works repentance to salvation, not to be repented of, but the sorrow of the world works death.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:34** Then Jesus said, “Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do.” And they parted

his garments, and cast lots.

**Matt. 5:5** Blessed are the <sup>1</sup>meek, for they will <sup>2</sup>inherit the earth.

<sup>1</sup>Matthew 11:29 Take My yoke upon you, and learn of Me, for I am meek and lowly in heart and you will find rest to your souls.

<sup>1</sup>2 Corinthians 10:1 “Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you.”

<sup>2</sup>1 Timothy 4:8 For bodily exercise profits little, but godliness is profitable for all things, having promise of the life that now is and of that which is to come.

**Matt. 5:6** Blessed are those who <sup>1</sup>hunger and thirst after righteousness, for they will be filled.

<sup>1</sup>1 Peter 2:2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that you may grow thereby,

**Matt. 5:7** Blessed are the <sup>1</sup>merciful, for they shall obtain mercy.

<sup>1</sup>Luke 10:37 And he said, “He who showed mercy on him.” Then Jesus said to him, “You go and do likewise.”

<sup>1</sup>Psalms 41:1 Blessed is he who considers the poor; the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.

**Matt. 5:8** Blessed are the <sup>1</sup>pure in heart, for they shall <sup>2</sup>see God.

<sup>1</sup>Philippians 4:8 Finally, brethren, whatever things are

true, whatever things are honest, whatever things are just, whatever things are pure, whatever things are lovely, whatever things are of good report, if there is any virtue, and if there is any praise, think on these things.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 12:14** Follow peace and holiness with all men, without which no one will see the Lord:

**Matt. 5:9** Blessed are the peacemakers, for they shall be called the <sup>1</sup>children of God.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 8:16,17** The Spirit Himself bears witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God, and if children, then heirs—heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ, if indeed we suffer with Him, that we may also be glorified together.

**Matt. 5:10** Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake, for theirs is the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 1:13** Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son,

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 12:28** Therefore since we are receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, by which we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

**Matt. 5:11** Blessed are you, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for My sake.

**Matt. 5:12** <sup>1</sup>Rejoice, and be exceedingly glad, for great is your <sup>2</sup>reward in heaven, for so <sup>3</sup>persecuted they the <sup>4</sup>prophets who were before you.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 6:23** Rejoice you in that day, and leap for joy, for behold, your reward is great in heaven; for in the like manner did their fathers to the prophets.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 11:10** For he looked for a city which has foundations, whose builder and maker is God.

<sup>3</sup>**2 Corinthians 4:17** For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, works for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

<sup>4</sup>**Hebrews 1:1** God, who at various times and in different manners spoke in time past to the fathers by the prophets,

#### **Believers As Salt**

**Parallel: Mark 9:45,50; Luke 14:34,35**

**Matt. 5:13 You are the salt of the earth, but if the salt has lost its savour, wherewith shall it be salted. It is no longer good for anything, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.**

#### **Believers As Light**

**Parallel: Mark 4:21-25; Luke 8:16-18; 11:33**

**Matt. 5:14 You are the <sup>1</sup>light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be <sup>2</sup>hidden.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 8:12** Then spoke Jesus again to them, saying, "I am the light of the world. He who follows Me will not walk in darkness, but will have the light of life."

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 14:7** For none of us lives to himself, and no one dies to himself.

**Matt. 5:15 Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it gives light to all who are in the house.**



**Matt. 5:16** Let your <sup>1</sup>light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and <sup>2</sup>glorify your Father who is in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Philippians 2:15** That you may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom you shine as lights in the world,

<sup>2</sup>**Peter 2:12** Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles, that, when they speak against you as evil-doers, they may, by your good works, which they observe, glorify God in the day of visitation.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 15:6** That you may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

**Christ Came to Fulfills the Law**  
Parallel: Luke 16:14-18

**Matt. 5:17** Think not that I have come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I have not come to destroy, but to <sup>1</sup>fulfill.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 10:4** For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone who believes.

**Matt. 5:18** For verily I say to you, until heaven and earth pass, away, one jot or one tittle will in no wise pass from the law, until all be <sup>1</sup>fulfilled.

<sup>1</sup>**Galatians 3:24,25** Therefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us to Christ, that we might be justified by faith. But after that faith has come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

**Matt. 5:19** Whoever therefore will <sup>1</sup>break one of these

**least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven, but whoever shall <sup>2</sup>do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the <sup>3</sup>kingdom of heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 23:23** Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithes of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law: judgment, mercy, and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the other undone.

<sup>2</sup>**James 1:22** But be doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 5:20 For I say to you, that except your righteousness shall exceed the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you will in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.**

**Murder In the Heart  
Parallel: None**

**Matt. 5:21 You have heard that it was said by those of old times, you shall not <sup>1</sup>kill; and whoever shall kill will be in danger of the <sup>2</sup>judgment,**

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 20:13** You shall not kill.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 5:17** You shall not kill.

**<sup>2</sup>Deuteronomy 16:18** Judges and officers you shall make in all your gates, which the LORD your God gives you, throughout your tribes, and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

**Matt. 5:22** But I say to you, that whoever is <sup>1</sup>angry with his brother without a cause will be in danger of the judgment, and whoever will say to his brother, "Raca," will be in danger of the council, but whoever will say, "You fool," will be in danger of <sup>2</sup>hell fire.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 3:5** And when He had looked round on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, He said to the man, "Stretch forth your hand." And he stretched it out, and his hand was restored whole as the other.

**<sup>1</sup>Ephesians 4:26** "Be angry, and do not sin;" do not let the sun go down on your wrath,

**<sup>2</sup>Matthew 23:33** You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the condemnation of hell?

**<sup>2</sup>Mark 9:43** And if your hand offend you, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched—

**Matt. 5:23** Therefore if you bring your gift to the altar, and there remember that your brother has <sup>1</sup>something against you,

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 11:25,26** And whenever you stand praying, forgive, if you have anything against anyone, that your Father also who is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses, but if you do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

**Matt. 5:24** leave there your gift before the altar, and go your way; first be reconciled to your brother, and then come and offer your gift.

Getting Along With Adversary  
Parallel: Luke 12:57-59

**Matt. 5:25** <sup>1</sup>Agree with your adversary quickly, while you are in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary delivers you to the judge, and the judge delivers you to the officer, and you are cast into prison.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:58** When you go with your adversary to appear before the magistrate, as you are on the way, give diligence that you may settle with him; lest he drag you before the judge, and the judge deliver you to the officer, and the officer cast you into prison.

**Matt. 5:26** Verily I say to you, you will by no means come out of there, till you have paid the uttermost farthing.

Adultery In the Heart  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 5:27** You have heard that it was said by those of old time, you shall not commit <sup>1</sup>adultery.

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 20:14** You shall not commit adultery.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 5:18** Neither shall you commit adultery.

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 13:4** Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but fornicators and adulterers God will judge.

**Matt. 5:28** But I say to you, that whoever looks on a woman to <sup>1</sup>lust after her has committed <sup>2</sup>adultery with her already in his heart.

<sup>1</sup>**1 John 2:16** For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

<sup>1</sup>**James 1:14** But each one is tempted, when he is drawn away by his own lust, and enticed.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 13:4** Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but fornicators and adulterers God will judge.

<sup>2</sup>**Exodus 20:14** You shall not commit adultery.

**Matt. 5:29** And if your right eye offend you, pluck it out, and cast it from you; for it is profitable for you that one of your members should perish, and not that your whole body should be <sup>1</sup>cast into hell.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:43** And if your hand offend you, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed, than having two hands to go to hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched—

**Matt. 5:30** And if your right hand offend you, cut it off, and cast it from you: for it is profitable for you that one of your members should perish, and not that your whole body should be cast into <sup>1</sup>hell.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 23:33** You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the condemnation of hell?

### Laws For Marriage

Parallel: Mark 10:1-12; Luke 16:18

**Matt. 5:31** It has been said, 'Whoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of <sup>1</sup>divorcement.'

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 24:1** When a man has taken a wife and

married her, and it come to pass that she finds no favor in his eyes because he has found some uncleanness in her, and he writes her a bill of divorcement, and puts it in her hand, and send her out of his house, and when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife, and if the latter husband hates her and writes her a bill of divorcement, and puts it in her hand, and sends her out of his house, or if the latter husband dies, who took her to be his wife, then her former husband who sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife after that she has been defiled; for that is an abomination before the LORD, and you shall not cause the land to sin, which the LORD your God gives you for an inheritance.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 19:8** He said to them, "Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts permitted you to put away your wives, but from the beginning it was not so.

**Matt. 5:32** But I say to you, that whoever shall <sup>1</sup>put away his wife, except for the cause of fornication, causes her to commit adultery, and whoever will marry her who is divorced commits adultery.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 7:1-3** Do you not know, brethren, (for I speak to those who know the law,) how that the law has dominion over a man as long as he lives? For the woman who has a husband is bound by the law to her husband as long as he lives, but if the husband is dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband. So then if, while her husband lives, she is married to another man, she will be called an adulteress; but if her husband dies, she is free from that law, so that she is no adulteress, though she marries another man.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 19:3-9** The Pharisees also came to Him, tempting Him, and saying to Him, "Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?" And He answered and said to them, "Have you not read, that

He who made them at the beginning made them male and female, and said, for this cause a man shall leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife, and the two shall be one flesh? Wherefore they are no more two, but one flesh. What therefore God has joined together, let not man put asunder." They say to Him, "Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorce-ment, and to put her away?" He said to them, "Moses, because of the hardness of your hearts, permitted you to put away your wives, but from the beginning it was not so. And I say to you, whoever will put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, commits adultery, and whoever marries her who is put away commits adultery."

**<sup>1</sup>1 Corinthians 7:10-16** And to the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord: Let not the wife depart from her husband. But even if she does depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband, and let not the husband put away his wife. But to the rest I say, not the Lord: If any brother has a wife who does not believe, and she is pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away. And the woman who has a husband who does not believe, and if he is pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him. For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband; otherwise your children are unclean, but now they are holy. But if the unbelieving departs, let him depart; a brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases. But God has called us to peace. For how do you know, O wife, whether you will save your husband? Or how do you know, O husband, whether you will save your wife?

**<sup>1</sup>1 Corinthians 7:39** The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband lives; but if her husband is dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she wishes, only in the Lord.

**Oaths Are Forbidden**  
**Parallel: None**

**Matt. 5:33** Again, you have heard that it has been said by those of old time, 'You shall not <sup>1</sup>forswear yourself, but shall <sup>2</sup>perform to the Lord your oaths,'

<sup>1</sup>**Leviticus 19:12** And you shall not swear by My name falsely, nor shall you profane the name of Your God: I am the LORD.

<sup>2</sup>**Deuteronomy 23:23** That which has gone out of your lips you shall keep and perform, even a freewill offering, that you have vowed to the LORD your God, which you have promised with your mouth.

**Matt. 5:34** but I say to you, swear not at all; neither by heaven, for it is God's throne,

**Matt. 5:35** <sup>1</sup>nor by the earth; for it is His footstool: neither by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the great King.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 6:13** You shall fear the LORD your God, and serve Him, and shall swear by His name.

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 22:11** Then shall an oath of the LORD be between them both, that he has not put his hand to his neighbor's goods; and the owner of it shall accept that, and he shall not make it good.

<sup>1</sup>**Numbers 5:19** And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say to the woman, "If no man has lain with you, and if you have not gone aside to uncleanness with another instead of your husband, be free from this bitter water that causes the curse.

**Matt. 5:36** Neither shall you swear by your head, because you cannot make one hair white or black.



**Matt. 5:37** But let your communication be, "Yes," "yes," "No," "no," for whatever is more than these comes of evil.

Going The Second Mile  
Parallel: Luke 6:29,30

**Matt. 5:38** You have heard that it has been said, 'An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth,'

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 21:24** Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

<sup>1</sup>**Leviticus 24:20** Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he has caused disfigurement in a man, so shall it be done to him again,

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 19:21** And your eye shall not pity; but life shall be for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

**Matt. 5:39** but I say to you, that you resist not <sup>1</sup>evil, but whoever will slaps you on your right cheek, turn to him the other also.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 12:21** Be not overcome by evil, but overcome evil with good.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 12:19** Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place to wrath, for it is written, "Vengeance is Mine, I will repay, says the Lord."

**Matt. 5:40** And if any man will sue you at the law, and take away your coat, let him have your cloak also.

**Matt. 5:41** And whoever will compel you to go a mile, go with him two.

**Matt. 5:42** <sup>1</sup>Give to him who asks you, and from him

**who would <sup>2</sup>borrow from you turn not away.**

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 4:28** Let him who stole steal no more, but rather let him labor, working with his hands what is good, that he may have to give to him who has need.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 15:7,8** If there is among you a poor man of one of your brethren within any of your gates in your land which the LORD your God gives you, you shall not harden your heart, nor shut your hand from your poor brother: But you shall open your hand wide to him, and shall surely lend him sufficient for his need, in whatever he needs.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 6:34** And if you lend to those from whom you hope to receive back, what credit have you? For even sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

**Loving One's Enemies**  
**Parallel: Lk. 6:27-36**

**Matt. 5:43 You have heard that it has been said, ' You shall love your neighbor, and <sup>1</sup>hate your enemy.'**

<sup>1</sup>**Leviticus 19:18** You shall not take vengeance, nor bear any grudge against the children of your people, but you shall love your neighbor as yourself: I am the LORD.

**Matt. 5:44 But I say to you, "Love your <sup>1</sup>enemies, bless those who curse you, do <sup>2</sup>good to those who hate you, and <sup>3</sup>pray for those who spitefully use you, and persecute you;**

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 12:20** Therefore if your enemy hungers, feed him; if he thirsts, give him a drink; for in so doing you will heap coals of fire on his head.

<sup>2</sup>**Peter 2:21-23** For to this you were called, because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that you should follow His steps: “who did no sin, neither was guile found in His mouth” who, when He was reviled, did not revile again; when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself to Him who judges righteously:

<sup>3</sup>**Acts 7:60** And he knelt down, and cried with a loud voice, “Lord, do not lay this sin to their charge.” And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

<sup>3</sup>**Luke 23:34** Then Jesus said, “Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do.” And they parted His garments, and cast lots.

**Matt. 5:45** that you may be the children of your <sup>1</sup>Father who is in heaven: for He makes His sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 5:8** But God commends His love toward us, in that, while we were still sinners, Christ died for us.

**Matt. 5:46** For if you love those who love you, what reward have you? Do not even the publicans the same?

**Matt. 5:47** And if you salute your brethren only, what do you more than others? Do not even the publicans so?

**Matt. 5:48** Be you therefore perfect, even as your Father who is in heaven is perfect.

# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 6

### Doing Good To Please God Parallel: None

**Matt. 6:1 Take heed that you do not your <sup>1</sup>alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise you have no reward of your Father who is in heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 19:8** And Zacchaeus stood, and said to the Lord, "Behold, Lord, I give half of my goods to the poor; and if I have taken anything from anyone by false accusation, I restore fourfold."

**Matt. 6:2 Therefore when you give your alms, do not sound a trumpet before you, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say to you, they have their reward.**

**Matt. 6:3 But when you give alms, let not your left hand know what your right hand does,**

**Matt. 6:4 that your alms may be in secret: and your Father who <sup>1</sup>sees in secret Himself will reward you openly.**

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 139:7-12** Where shall I go from Your Spirit? Or where shall I flee from Your presence? If I ascend up into heaven, You are there; if I make my bed in hell, behold, You are there. If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea, even there shall Your hand lead me, and Your right hand shall hold me. If I say, "Surely the darkness shall cover me." Even the night shall be light about me." Indeed, the darkness does not hide from You, but the night shines as the day; the darkness and the light are both alike to You.

Jesus Gives a Model Prayer  
Parallel: Luke 11:1-4

**Matt. 6:5 And when you pray, you shall not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say to you, they have their reward.**

**Matt. 6:6 But you, when you pray, enter into your closet, and when you have shut your door, pray to your Father who is in secret; and your Father who sees in secret will reward you openly.**

**Matt. 6:7 But when you pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they will be heard for their much speaking.**

**Matt. 6:8 Be not you therefore like them: for your Father <sup>1</sup>knows what things you have need of, before you ask Him.**

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 8:26,27** Likewise the Spirit also helps our infirmities. For we do not know what we should pray for as we ought, but the Spirit Himself makes intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. And He who searches the hearts knows what the mind of the Spirit is, because He makes intercession for the saints according to the will of God.

**Matt. 6:9 After this manner therefore pray you: 'Our Father who are in heaven, <sup>1</sup>Hallowed be Your name.**

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 20:7** You shall not take the name of the LORD your God in vain, for the LORD will not hold him guiltless who takes His name in vain.

**Matt. 6:10 Your <sup>1</sup>kingdom come Your will be done on**

**earth, as it is in heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 1:13** Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son,

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:2** And saying, “Repent you: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 4:17** From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, “Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 10:7** And as you go, preach, saying, “The kingdom of heaven is at hand.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 7:21** Not every one who says to Me, “Lord, Lord,” shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:19** And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 6:11 Give us this day our daily <sup>1</sup>bread.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 6:25** Therefore I say to you, take no thought for your life, what you shall eat, or what you will drink; nor yet for your body, what you will put on. Is not the life more than food, and the body than clothing?

**Matt. 6:12 And <sup>1</sup>forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:4** “And forgive us our sins, for we also forgive everyone who is indebted to us. And do not lead us into temptation, but deliver us from evil.”

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 11:25,26** And when you stand praying, forgive, if you have anything against anyone, that your Father who is in heaven may also forgive you your trespasses. But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 18:23-35** Therefore the kingdom of heaven is like a certain king, who wanted to settle accounts with his servants. And when he had begun settlement, one was brought to him, who owed him ten thousand talents. But since he was not able to pay, his lord commanded that he and his wife and children, and all that he had be sold, and that payment be made. The servant therefore fell down, and worshiped him, saying, "Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay you all." Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, loosed him, and forgave the debt. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow servants, who owed him a hundred pence, and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, "Pay me what you owe!" And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, "Have patience with me, and I will pay you all." And he would not, but went and cast him into prison, until he should pay the debt. So when his fellow servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told their lord all that had been done. Then his lord, after that he had called him, said to him, "O wicked servant, I forgave you all that debt because you begged me. Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, even as I had pity on you?" And his lord was angry, and delivered him to the tormentors, until he should pay all that was due to him. So likewise will My heavenly Father also do to you, if you, from your hearts, do not forgive your brother's trespasses."

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 7:41-43** There was a certain creditor who had two debtors: one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty. And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly for-

gave them both. Tell Me therefore, which of them will love him most?" Simon answered and said, "I suppose the one to whom he forgave most." And He said to him, "You have rightly judged."

**Matt. 6:13 And lead us not into <sup>1</sup>temptation, but deliver us from evil: For Yours is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, forever. Amen.**

<sup>1</sup>**James 1:13** Let no man say when he is tempted, "I am tempted of God;" for God cannot be tempted by evil, neither does He tempt anyone.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 26:41** "Watch and pray, that you do not enter into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak."

<sup>1</sup>**1 Corinthians 10:13** There has no temptation taken you except such as is common to man; but God is faithful, who will not allow you to be tempted above that you are able; but with the temptation will also make a way to escape, that you may be able to bear it.

**Matt. 6:14 For if you forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you.**

**Matt. 6:15 But if you <sup>1</sup>forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:25,26** And whenever you stand praying, forgive, if you have anything against anyone, that your Father also who is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. But if you do not forgive, neither will your Father who is in heaven forgive your trespasses.

**Fasting Should Be Seen of God  
Parallel: None**



**Matt. 6:16 Moreover, when you fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance. For they disfigure their faces, that they may appear to men to be fasting. Verily I say to you, they have their reward.**

**Matt. 6:17 But you, when you fast, anoint your head, and wash your face;**

**Matt. 6:18 that you appear not to men to be fasting, but to your Father who is in secret: and your Father, who sees in secret, will <sup>1</sup>reward you openly.**

<sup>1</sup>**Revelation 2:23** And I will kill her children with death. And all the churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts; and I will give to each one of you according to your works.

Treasures In Heaven  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 6:19 Lay not up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust does corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal;**

**Matt. 6:20 but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal.**

**Matt. 6:21 For where your <sup>1</sup>treasure is, there will your heart be also.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 19:21,22** Jesus said to him, "If you will be perfect, go and sell what you have, and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven, and come, follow Me." But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful, for he had great possessions.

The Light of the Body  
Parallel: Luke 11:33-36

**Matt. 6:22 The light of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye be single, your whole body will be full of <sup>1</sup>light.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 8:12** Then spoke Jesus again to them, saying, "I am the light of the world. He who follows Me will not walk in darkness, but will have the light of life."

**Matt. 6:23 But if your eye be evil, your whole body will be full of <sup>1</sup>darkness. If therefore the light that is in you be darkness, how great is that darkness!**

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 1:13** Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son,

Cannot Serve Two Masters  
Parallel: Luke 16:13

**Matt. 6:24 No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other, or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. You cannot serve God and <sup>1</sup>riches.**

<sup>1</sup>**1 Timothy 6:10** For the love of money is the root of all kinds of evil, and some who have coveted after it, have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 13:22** He also who received seed among the thorns is he who hears the word, and the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful.

**It Is Wrong To Worry**  
**Parallel: Luke 12:22-34**

**Matt. 6:25** Therefore I say to you, take no thought for your life, what you will eat, or what you will drink; nor yet for your body, what you will put on. Is not the life more than food, and the body than clothing?

**Matt. 6:26** Behold the birds of the air, for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feeds them. Are you not much better than they?

**Matt. 6:27** Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit to his stature?

**Matt. 6:28** And why take you thought for clothing? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

**Matt. 6:29** And yet I say to you, that even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

**Matt. 6:30** Therefore, if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, will He not much more <sup>1</sup>clothe you? O you of little faith?

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 1:26** And God said, "Let Us make man in Our image, after Our likeness; and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the birds of the air, and over the cattle, over all the earth and over every creeping thing that creeps on the earth."

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 8:28** And we know that all things work together for good to those who love God, to those who are the called according to His purpose.

**Matt. 6:31** Therefore take no thought, saying, "What

**will we eat, or what will we drink, or with what shall we be clothed?'**

**Matt. 6:32 for after all these things do the Gentiles seek: for your heavenly <sup>1</sup>Father knows that you have need of all these things.**

<sup>1</sup>**Peter 5:7** Casting all your care upon Him, for He cares for you.

**Matt. 6:33 But seek you first the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of God, and His righteousness; and all these things will be added to you.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 6:34 Take therefore no thought for tomorrow, for tomorrow will take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient for the day is the evil of it.**

## **Bible Harmony**

### **CHAPTER 7**

**Judge Not  
Parallel: Luke 6:37-42**

**Matt. 7:1 <sup>1</sup>Judge not, that you be not judged,**

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 14:3** Let not him who eats despise him who does not eat, and let not him who does not eat judge him who eats; for God has received him.

**<sup>1</sup>Romans 2:1** Therefore you are inexcusable, O man, whoever you are who judge, for in that you judge another you condemn yourself; for you who judge practice the same things.

**Matt. 7:2** for with what judgment you judge, you will be <sup>1</sup>judged: and with what measure you mete, it will be <sup>2</sup>measured to you again.

**<sup>1</sup>James 2:13** For judgment is without mercy, to the one who has shown no mercy; and mercy rejoices over judgment.

**<sup>2</sup>Luke 6:38** Give, and it will be given to you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, will men give to your bosom. For with the same measure that you use, it will be measured to you again.

**Matt. 7:3** And why behold the mote that is in your brother's eye, but do not consider the beam that is in your own eye?

**Matt. 7:4** Or how will you say to your brother, let me pull out the mote out of your eye, and, behold, a beam is in your own eye?

**Matt. 7:5** You <sup>1</sup>hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of your own eye; and then will you see clearly to cast out the mote out of your brother's eye.

**<sup>1,2</sup>Peter 2:1,2** But there were also false prophets among the people, even as there will be false teachers among you, who will privily bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord who bought them, and will bring on themselves swift destruction. And many will follow their pernicious ways, because of whom the way of truth will be blasphemed.

**Matt. 7:6 Give not that which is holy to the dogs, neither cast your <sup>1</sup>pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 13:45,46** Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant, seeking goodly pearls, who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

**Ask, Seek, and Knock**  
Parallel: Luke 11:9-13

**Matt. 7:7 <sup>1</sup>Ask, and it will be given you; seek, and you will find; <sup>2</sup>knock, and it will be opened to you.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:1-8** And He spoke a parable to them to show that men ought always to pray, and not to faint saying, "There was in a city a judge, who did not fear God, nor regard man. And there was a widow in that city; and she came to him, saying, 'Avenge me of my adversary.' And for a while he would not, but afterward he said within himself, 'Though I do not fear God, nor regard man, yet because this widow troubles me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.' And the Lord said, "Hear what the unjust judge said. And shall not God avenge His own elect, who cry day and night to Him, though He bears long with them? I tell you that He will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of Man comes, will He find faith on the earth?"

<sup>2</sup>**Revelation 3:20** Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice, and opens the door, I will come in to him and will dine with him, and he with Me.

**Matt. 7:8 For everyone who <sup>1</sup>asks receives; and he who seeks finds; and to him who knocks it will be opened.**

**<sup>1</sup>1 John 5:14** And this is the confidence that we have in Him, that if we ask anything according to His will, He hears us.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 11:24** Therefore I say to you, whatever things you ask when you pray, believe that you receive them, and you will have them.

**<sup>1</sup>James 1:6,7** But let him ask in faith, nothing doubting, for he who doubts is like a wave of the sea driven by the wind and tossed. For let not that man think that he will receive anything from the Lord.

**Matt. 7:9** Or what man is there of you, if his son asks for bread, will he give him a stone?

**Matt. 7:10** Or if he asks for a fish, will he give him a serpent?

**Matt. 7:11** If you then, being <sup>1</sup>evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your Father who is in heaven <sup>2</sup>give good things to those who ask Him?

**<sup>1</sup>Romans 3:23** For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God,

**<sup>2</sup>Romans 8:32** He who spared not His own Son, but delivered Him up for us all, how will He not with Him freely give us all things?

**<sup>2</sup>Luke 11:13** If you then, being evil, know how to give good gifts to your children, how much more will your heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to those who ask Him?

**<sup>2</sup>James 1:17** Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and comes down from the Father of lights,

with whom is no variableness, nor shadow of turning.

**The Golden Rule**  
**Parallel: Luke 6:31**

**Matt. 7:12** Therefore all things whatever you would that men should <sup>1</sup>do to you, do you even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

<sup>1</sup>**James 2:8** If you fulfill the royal law according to the Scripture, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself," you do well;

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 13:9** For this, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not kill," "You shall not steal," "You shall not bear false witness," "You shall not covet;" and if there is any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself."

**The Narrow and Broad Ways**  
**Parallel: Luke 13:24-30**

**Matt. 7:13** <sup>1</sup>Enter you in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leads to <sup>2</sup>destruction, and many there are who go in thereat.

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 5:9** And having been made perfect, He became the author of eternal salvation to all those who obey Him,

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 6:23** For the wages of sin is death, but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

<sup>2</sup>**Galatians 6:7,8** Be not deceived, God is not mocked: for whatever a man sows, that he also will reap. For he who sows to his flesh will of the flesh reap corruption, but he who sows to the Spirit will of the Spirit reap life everlasting.



**Matt. 7:14** Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leads to <sup>1</sup>life, and few there are who find it.

<sup>1</sup>**John 10:10** The thief comes not except to steal, and to kill, and to destroy; I have come that they may have life, and that they may have it more abundantly.

<sup>1</sup>**John 14:6** Jesus said to him, "I am the way, the truth, and the life. No one comes to the Father, except through Me."

### Know Them by Their Fruits

Parallel: Matthew 12:33-37; Luke 6:43-45

**Matt. 7:15** Beware of <sup>1</sup>false prophets, who come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravenous wolves.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 20:29** For I know this, that after my departing savage wolves will enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

**Matt. 7:16** You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or <sup>1</sup>figs of thistles?

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:12-14** And on the morrow, when they had come from Bethany, He was hungry: And seeing afar off a fig tree having leaves, He went to see if perhaps He could find anything on it. And when He came to it, He found nothing but leaves, for it was not the time for figs. And Jesus answered and said to it, "May no one ever eat fruit from you again." And His disciples heard it.

**Matt. 7:17** Even so every good <sup>1</sup>tree brings forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit.

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 1:3** And he shall be like a tree planted by the

rivers of water, that brings forth its fruit in its season. Its leaf also shall not wither; and whatever he does shall prosper.

**Matt. 7:18 A good <sup>1</sup>tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 12:33** Either make the tree good, and its fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and its fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by its fruit.

**Matt. 7:19 Every tree that brings not forth <sup>1</sup>good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 15:1-8** I am the true vine, and My Father is the vinedresser. Every branch in Me that does not bear fruit He takes away; and every branch that bears fruit, He prunes it, that it may bear more fruit. Now you are clean through the word which I have spoken to you. Abide in Me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, unless it abides in the vine, no more can you, except you abide in Me. I am the vine, you are the branches. He who abides in Me, and I in him, the same brings forth much fruit; for without Me you can do nothing. If anyone abides not in Me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and they gather them, and throw them into the fire, and they are burned. If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, you will ask what you desire, and it shall be done for you. By this My Father is glorified, that you bear much fruit; so shall you be My disciples.

**Matt. 7:20 Wherefore by their fruits you will know them.**

I Never Knew You  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 7:21 Not every one who says to me, <sup>1</sup>'Lord, Lord,'**

**will enter into the <sup>2</sup>kingdom of heaven; but he who <sup>3</sup>does the will of my Father.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 6:46** And why call you Me, “Lord, Lord,” and do not the things which I say?”

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>2</sup>**Colossians 1:13** Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son,

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:24-26** Then comes the end, when He delivers up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when He shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. For He must reign, until He has put all enemies under His feet. The last enemy that will be destroyed is death.

<sup>3</sup>**James 1:22-25** But be doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. For if anyone is a hearer of the word and not a doer, he is like a man beholding his natural face in a mirror: for he beholds himself, and goes his way, and immediately forgets what kind of man he was. But he who looks into the perfect law of liberty and continues in it, he being not a forgetful hearer but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

**Matt. 7:22** Many will say to Me in that <sup>1</sup>day, ‘Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, and in Your name have cast out devils, and in Your name done many wonderful works?’

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 25:31-32** When the Son of man shall come in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then will He sit on the throne of His glory: And before Him will be gathered all nations, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats:

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 17:31** Because He has appointed a day, in the which He will judge the world in righteousness by the Man whom He has ordained. He has given assurance to all men, in that He has raised Him from the dead.

**Matt. 7:23** And then will I profess to them, I never knew you: depart from Me, you who work iniquity.

Rock and Sand Builders  
Parallel: Luke 6:46-49

**Matt. 7:24** Therefore whoever hears these sayings of Mine, and does them, I will liken him to a wise man, who built his house upon a rock.

**Matt. 7:25** And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

**Matt. 7:26** And everyone who hears these sayings of mine, and <sup>1</sup>does them not, will be likened to a foolish man, who built his house upon the sand.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 7:21** Not every one who says to Me, "Lord, Lord," will enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven.

**Matt. 7:27** And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell. And great was the fall of it."

**Matt. 7:28** And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at His doctrine,

**Matt. 7:29** for He taught them as one having <sup>1</sup>authority, and not as the scribes.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 11:27,28** And they came again to Jerusalem. And as He was walking in the temple, the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders, came to Him. And they said to Him, "By what authority are You doing these things? And who gave You this authority to do these things?"

**<sup>1</sup>John 8:18** I am One who bears witness of Myself, and the Father who sent Me bears witness of Me.

## **Bible Harmony**

### **CHAPTER 8**

#### **A Man With Leprosy**

**Parallel: Mark 1:40-45; Luke 5:12-16**

**Matt. 8:1** When He had come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed Him.

**Matt. 8:2** And, behold, there came a <sup>1</sup>leper and worshiped Him, saying, "Lord, if You will, You can make me clean."

**<sup>1</sup>Leviticus 13:1-13** And the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying, "When a man has on the skin of his flesh a swelling, a scab, or bright spot, and it is on the skin of his flesh like the plague of leprosy, then he shall be brought to Aaron the priest or to one of his sons the priests. And the priest shall look at the plague on the

skin of the flesh; and if the hair on the plague has turned white, and the plague looks to be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy. And the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean. If the bright spot is white on the skin of his flesh, and does not look to be deeper than the skin, and the hair on it has not turned white, then the priest shall isolate the one who has the plague seven days. And the priest shall look at him on the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague looks to be as it was, and the plague has not spread on the skin, then the priest shall isolate him another seven days. And the priest shall look at him again the seventh day; and, behold, if the plague is somewhat dark, and the plague has not spread on the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean; it is only a scab, and he shall wash his clothes and be clean. But if the scab should spread much abroad on the skin, after he has been seen by the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen by the priest again. And if the priest sees that, behold, the scab spreads on the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean. It is leprosy. When the plague of leprosy is on a man, then he shall be brought to the priest. And the priest shall look at him; and, behold, if the swelling is white on the skin, and it has turned the hair white, and there is a spot of raw flesh in the swelling, it is an old leprosy on the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not isolate him, for he is unclean. And if the leprosy breaks out all over the skin, and the leprosy covers all of his skin of him who has the plague from his head even to his foot, wherever the priest looks, then the priest shall consider; and, behold, if the leprosy has covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean who has the plague. It has all turned white. He is clean.

**Matt. 8:3 And Jesus put forth His hand, and touched him, saying, "I will; be cleansed." And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.**

**Matt. 8:4** And Jesus said to him, "See that you tell no man; but go your way, show yourself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses <sup>1</sup>commanded, for a testimony to them.

<sup>1</sup>**Leviticus 14:10** And on the eighth day he shall take two male lambs without blemish, one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three-tenths of an ephah of fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

<sup>1</sup>**Leviticus 14:22** And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

<sup>1</sup>**Leviticus 14:30,31** And he shall offer one of the turtledoves or of the young pigeons, such as he can get—even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering. And the priest shall make atonement for him who is to be cleansed before the LORD.

### **Centurion's Servant Healed** **Parallel: Luke 7:1-10**

**Matt. 8:5** And when Jesus had entered into <sup>1</sup>Capernaum, there came to Him a <sup>2</sup>Centurion, beseeching Him,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 7:1-3** Now when He had ended all His sayings in the hearing of the people, He entered into Capernaum. And a certain Centurion's servant, who was dear to him, was sick, and ready to die. And when he heard of Jesus, he sent to Him the elders of the Jews, beseeching Him that he would come and heal his servant.

<sup>2</sup>**John 4:46-54** So Jesus came again to Cana of Galilee, where He made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

When he heard that Jesus had come out of Judea to Galilee, he went to Him, and besought Him to come down, and heal his son, for he was at the point of death. Then said Jesus to him, "Except you see signs and wonders, you will not believe." The nobleman said to him, "Sir, come down before my child dies." Jesus said to him, "Go your way; your son lives." And the man believed the word that Jesus spoke to him, and he went his way. And as he was going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, "Your son lives." Then he inquired of them the hour when he had gotten better. And they said to him, "Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him." So the father knew that it was at the same hour, which Jesus said to him, "Your son lives," and he himself believed, and his whole household. This again is the second miracle that Jesus did, when He had come out of Judea to Galilee.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 10:1** There was a certain man in Caesarea called Cornelius, a Centurion of what was called the Italian cohort,

**Matt. 8:6** and saying, "Lord, my servant lies at home sick of the palsy, grievously <sup>1</sup>tormented."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 4:24** And His fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought to Him all sick people who were taken with various diseases and torments, and those who were possessed with devils, and those who were lunatic, and those who had the palsy; and He healed them.

**Matt. 8:7** and Jesus said to him, "I will come and heal him."

**Matt. 8:8** The Centurion answered and said, "Lord, I am not worthy that You should come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant will be healed.

**Matt. 8:9** For I am a man under authority, having sol-



**diers under me: and I say to this man, 'Go,' and he goes, and to another, 'Come,' and he comes, and to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it."**

**Matt. 8:10 When Jesus heard it, He <sup>1</sup>marveled, and said to those who followed, "Verily I say to you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:6** And he marveled because of their unbelief. And He went about the villages, teaching.

**Matt. 8:11 And I say to you, that <sup>1</sup>many will come from the east and west, and will sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the <sup>2</sup>kingdom of heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 10:34** Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, "Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons"

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:24,25** Then comes the end, when He delivers up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when He shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. For He must reign, until He has put all enemies under His feet.

**Matt. 8:12 But the children of the <sup>1</sup>kingdom will be cast out into outer <sup>2</sup>darkness: there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth."**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 13:41,42** The Son of Man shall send forth

His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those who do iniquity, and will cast them into a furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 25:30** And cast the unprofitable servant into outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 23:33** You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the condemnation of hell?

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 9:43** And if your hand offend you, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed, than having two hands to go to hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched—

**Matt. 8:13** And Jesus said to the Centurion, "Go your way, and as you have believed, so be it done for you." And his servant was healed in the same hour.

Jesus Healed Peter's Mother-in-Law  
Parallel: Mark 1:29-31; Luke 4:38,39

**Matt. 8:14** And when Jesus had come into <sup>1</sup>Peter's house, He saw his wife's mother lying, and sick with a fever.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 1:29** And forthwith, when they had come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 4:38** And He arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought Him for her.

**Matt. 8:15** And He touched her <sup>1</sup>hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered to them.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 1:31** And He came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered to them.

**Many Healed After the Sabbath**  
Parallel: Mark 1:32-34; Luke 4:40,41

**Matt. 8:16** When the <sup>1</sup>evening had come, they brought to Him many who were possessed with devils: and He cast out the spirits with His word, and healed all who were sick,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 1:32** And at evening, when the sun had set, they brought to Him all who were diseased, and those who were possessed with devils.

**Matt. 8:17** that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by <sup>1</sup>Isaiah the prophet, saying, "He Himself took our <sup>2</sup>infirmities, and bore our sicknesses."

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 53:4** Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows: yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Peter 2:24** Who Himself bore our sins in His own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, might live to righteousness—by whose stripes you were healed.

**The Cost of Following Jesus**  
Parallel: Luke 9:57-62

**Matt. 8:18** Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about Him, He gave commandment to depart to the other side.

**Matt. 8:19** And a certain scribe came, and said to Him, "Master, <sup>1</sup>I will follow You wherever You go"

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 9:6** And he, trembling and astonished, said,

“Lord, what do You want me to do?” And the Lord said to him, “Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told you what you must do.”

**Matt. 8:20** And Jesus said to him, “The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of Man has nowhere to lay His head.”

**Matt. 8:21** And another of His disciples said to Him, “Lord, allow me first to go and bury my father.”

**Matt. 8:22** But Jesus said to him, <sup>1</sup>“Follow Me, and let the dead bury their dead.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:61,62** And another also said, “Lord, I will follow You, but let me first go bid them farewell, who are at home at my house.” And Jesus said to him, “No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.”

### Jesus Calms the Storm

Parallel: Mark 4:35-41; Luke 8:22-25

**Matt. 8:23** And when He had entered into a boat, His disciples followed Him.

**Matt. 8:24** And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, so much that the <sup>1</sup>boat was <sup>2</sup>covered with the waves, but He was asleep.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:24** But the boat was now in the middle of the sea, tossed with waves, for the wind was contrary.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 4:37** And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the boat, so that it was now full.

**Matt. 8:25** And His disciples came to Him, and awoke

Him, saying, "Lord, save us! We perish!"

**Matt. 8:26** And He said to them, "Why are you fearful, O you of little faith?" Then He arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm.

**Matt. 8:27** But the men marvelled, saying, "What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey Him!"

Two Demon-Possessed Healed  
Parallel: Mark 5:1-20; Luke 8:26-39

**Matt. 8:28** And when He had come to the other side into the country of the <sup>1</sup>Gergesnes, there met Him two <sup>2</sup>possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceedingly fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 5:1** And they came over to the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes. And when He had come out of the boat, immediately there met Him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 8:27** And when He went forth to land, there met Him out of the city a certain man, who had devils for a long time, and wore no clothes, neither lived in any house, but in the tombs.

**Matt. 8:29** And, behold, they cried out, saying, "What have we to do with You, Jesus, <sup>1</sup>You Son of God? Have You come here to torment us before the time?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 5:6** But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshiped Him,

<sup>1</sup>**James 2:19** You believe that there is one God; you do well; the devils also believe, and tremble.

**Matt. 8:30** And there was, a good way off from them, a herd of many swine feeding.

**Matt. 8:31** So the devils besought Him, saying, "If You cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine."

**Matt. 8:32** And He said to them, <sup>1</sup>"Go!" And when they had come out, they went into the herd of swine, and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the water.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 5:13** And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine, and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

**Matt. 8:33** And those who kept them fled, and went their way into the city, and told everything, and what had happened to the possessed of the devils.

**Matt. 8:34** And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw Him, they besought Him that He would depart out of their coasts.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 9

A Paralytic Healed and Forgiven  
Parallel: Mark 2:1-12; Luke 5:17-26

**Matt. 9:1** And He entered into a boat, and passed over, and came to His <sup>1</sup>own city.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 4:12,13** Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, He departed to Galilee; and leaving Nazareth, He came and dwelt in Capernaum,

which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zebulun and Naphtali.

**Matt. 9:2** And, behold, they brought to Him a man sick of the <sup>1</sup>palsy, lying on a bed, and Jesus seeing their <sup>2</sup>faith said to the sick of the palsy, "Son, be of good cheer; your <sup>3</sup>sins be forgiven you."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 2:5** When Jesus saw their faith, He said to the sick of the palsy, "Son, your sins are forgiven you."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 5:20** And when He saw their faith, he said to him, "Man, your sins are forgiven you."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 7:48** And He said to her, "Your sins are forgiven."

**Matt. 9:3** And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, "This man blasphemeth."

**Matt. 9:4** And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, "Wherefore think you evil in your hearts?"

**Matt. 9:5** For which is easier, to say, 'Your sins be forgiven you,' or to say, 'Arise, and walk?'

**Matt. 9:6** But that you may know that the Son of man has power on earth to forgive sins—then said He to the sick of the palsy, "Arise, take up your bed, and go to your house."

**Matt. 9:7** And he arose, and departed to his house.

**Matt. 9:8** But when the multitude saw it, they <sup>1</sup>marveled, and glorified God, who had given such power to men.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 5:26** And they were all amazed, and they glori-

fied God, and were filled with fear, saying, "We have seen strange things to day."

**The Call of Matthew a Tax Collector**  
**Parallel: Mark 2:13-17; Luke 5:27-32**

**Matt. 9:9 And as Jesus passed forth from there, He saw a man, named <sup>1</sup>Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom, and He said to him, "Follow Me." And he arose, and followed Him.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 5:27** And after these things He went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom and He said to him, "Follow Me."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 10:3** Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus;

**Matt. 9:10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many <sup>1</sup>publicans and sinners came and sat down with Him and His disciples.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 2:15** And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and His disciples: for there were many, and they followed Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 5:29** And Levi made Him a great feast in his own house. And there was a great company of publicans and of others who sat down with them.

**Matt. 9:11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said to His disciples, "Why does your Master eat with publicans and sinners?"**

**Matt. 9:12 But when Jesus heard that, He said to them, "Those who are whole need not a physician, but those who are sick.**



**Matt. 9:13** But go you and learn what this means, 'I will have <sup>1</sup>mercy, and not sacrifice.' For I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance."

<sup>1</sup>**Hosea 6:6** For I desired mercy and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

### Questions About Fasting

Parallel: Mark 2:18-22; Luke 5:33-39

**Matt. 9:14** Then came to Him the disciples of John, saying, "Why do we and the Pharisees fast often, but Your disciples fast not?"

**Matt. 9:15** And Jesus said to them, "Can the children of the bridegroom mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? But the days will <sup>1</sup>come, when the bridegroom will be taken from them, and then will they fast.

<sup>1</sup>**John 14:1-3** Let not your heart be troubled; you believe in God, believe also in Me. In My Father's house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you to Myself; that where I am, there you may be also.

**Matt. 9:16** No man puts a piece of new cloth on an old garment, for that which is put on to fill it up takes from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

**Matt. 9:17** Neither do men put new wine into old bottles; else the bottles break, and the wine runs out, and the bottles perish, but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved."

Ruler's Daughter and Woman Healed  
Parallel: Mark 5:21-43; Luke 8:40-56

**Matt. 9:18** While He spoke these things to them, be-

**hold, there came a certain <sup>1</sup>ruler, and worshiped Him, saying, "My <sup>1</sup>daughter is even now dead, but come and lay Your hand on her, and she will <sup>2</sup>live."**

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 5:22** And, behold, there came one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name, and when he saw Him, he fell at His feet,

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 8:41** And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue. And he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought Him that He would come to his house:

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 5:23** And besought Him greatly, saying, "My little daughter lies at the point of death. I pray You, come and lay Your hands on her, that she may be healed, and she will live."

**<sup>2</sup>Mark 5:42** And immediately the girl arose, and walked; for she was twelve years of age. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

**Matt. 9:19 And Jesus arose, and followed Him, and so did His disciples.**

**Matt. 9:20 And, behold, a woman, who was diseased with an <sup>1</sup>issue of blood twelve years, came behind Him, and touched the hem of His garment:**

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 5:26** And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was no better, but rather grew worse,

**Matt. 9:21 For she said within herself, "If I may but touch His garment, I will be whole."**

**Matt. 9:22 But Jesus turned Himself about, and when He saw her, He said, "Daughter, be of good comfort;**

**your <sup>1</sup>faith has made you whole." And the woman was made <sup>2</sup>whole from that hour.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:47** And when the woman saw that she was not hidden, she came trembling; and falling down before Him, she declared to Him before all the people the reason she had touched Him, and how she was healed immediately.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 5:29** And immediately the fountain of her blood was dried up, and she felt in her body that she was healed of the plague.

**Matt. 9:23** And when Jesus came to the <sup>1</sup>ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:41** And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue. And he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought Him that He would come to his house,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 5:37** And he permitted no man to follow Him, except Peter, James, and John the brother of James.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:51** And when He came into the house, He allowed no one to go in, except Peter, James, and John, and the father and the mother of the girl.

**Matt. 9:24** He said to them, "Give place, for the maid is not dead, but sleeps." And they laughed Him to scorn.

**Matt. 9:25** But when the people were put forth, He went in, and <sup>1</sup>took her by the hand, and <sup>2</sup>the maid arose.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 5:41,42** And He took the girl by the hand, and said to her, "Talitha cumi," which is, being interpreted, "Little girl, I say to you, arise." And immediately the girl arose, and walked; for she was twelve years of age.

And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 8:55** And her spirit came again, and she arose immediately. And He commanded to give her something to eat.

**Matt. 9:26** And the <sup>1</sup>fame of this went abroad into all that land.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:56** And her parents were astonished, but He charged them that they should tell no man what had happened.

**Two Blind Men Healed**  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 9:27** And when Jesus departed from there, two blind men followed Him, crying, and saying, <sup>1</sup>“You Son of David, have mercy on us.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 22:42** Saying, “What do you think about Christ? Whose Son is he?” They say to him, “The Son of David.”

**Matt. 9:28** And when He had come into the house, the blind men came to Him, and Jesus said to them, “Believe you that I am able to do this?” They said to Him, “Yes, Lord.”

**Matt. 9:29** Then touched He their eyes, saying, “According to your faith be it to you.”

**Matt. 9:30** And their eyes were opened, and Jesus strictly charged them, saying, “See that no man knows it.”

**Matt. 9:31** But they, when they had departed, spread abroad His fame in all that country.

**Jesus Heals a Mute Man**  
**Parallel: Mark 7:31-37; Luke 11:14,15**

**Matt. 9:32** As they went out, behold, they brought to Him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

**Matt. 9:33** And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spoke: and the multitudes marveled, saying, "It was never seen in Israel."

**Matt. 9:34** But the Pharisees said, "He casts out <sup>1</sup>devils through the prince of the devils."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 12:22-30** Then was brought to Him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb, and He healed him, so that the blind and dumb both spoke and saw. And all the people were amazed, and said, "Is not this the son of David?" But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, "This fellow does not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils." And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand. And if Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then will his kingdom stand? And if I, by Beelzebub, cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? Therefore they will be your judges. But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come to you. Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? And then he will spoil his house. He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who gathers not with Me scatters abroad."

**The Harvest is Plentiful**  
**Parallel: Mark 6:34**

**Matt. 9:35** And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching

**the gospel of the <sup>1</sup>kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 9:36 But when He saw the <sup>1</sup>multitudes, He was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:14** And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and He healed their sick.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:34** And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep without a shepherd. And He began to teach them many things.

**Matt. 9:37 Then said He to His disciples, "The harvest is truly plentiful, but the laborers are few.**

**Matt. 9:38 <sup>1</sup>Pray you therefore the Lord of the harvest, that He will <sup>2</sup>send forth laborers into His harvest."**

<sup>1</sup>**2 Thessalonians 3:1** Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, just as it is with you,

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 16:15** And He said to them, "Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 10

### The Twelve Apostles

Parallel: Mark 3:13-19; Luke 6:12-16; Acts 1:13

**Matt. 10:1** And when He had called to Him <sup>1</sup>His twelve disciples, He gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:1** Then he called His twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

**Matt. 10:2** Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: The first, <sup>1</sup>Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; <sup>2</sup>James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother;

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:42** And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, "You are Simon the son of Jona. You will be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone."

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 27:56** Among who were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's sons.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 15:40** There were also women looking on from afar, among whom were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome,

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 16:1** And when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint Him.

**Matt. 10:3 Philip, and Bartholomew; <sup>1</sup>Thomas, and <sup>2</sup>Matthew the publican; <sup>3</sup>James the son of Alphaeus, and <sup>4</sup>Lebbaeus, whose surname was <sup>5</sup>Thaddaeus;**

<sup>1</sup>**John 11:16** Then Thomas, who is called Didymus, said to his fellow disciples, "Let us also go, that we may die with Him."

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 2:14** And as He passed by, He saw Levi the son of Alphaeus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said to him, "Follow Me." And he arose and followed him.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 5:27** And after these things He went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom and He said to him, "Follow Me."

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 27:56** Among who were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's sons.

<sup>3</sup>**Mark 15:40** There were also women looking on from afar, among whom were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome,

<sup>4</sup>**Luke 6:16** And Judas the brother of James, and Judas Iscariot, who also was the traitor.

<sup>5</sup>**Acts 1:13** And when they had come in, they went up



into the upper room, where they were staying: Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon Zealot; and Judas the brother of James.

**Matt. 10:4** <sup>1</sup>Simon the Canaanite, and <sup>2</sup>Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 6:15** Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphaeus, and Simon called Zealot,

<sup>2</sup>**John 12:6** This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

<sup>2</sup>**John 13:29** For some of them thought, because Judas had the money bag, that Jesus had said to him, "Buy those things that we need for the feast," or, that he should give something to the poor.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 27:3-10** Then Judas, who had betrayed Him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, "I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood." And they said, "What is that to us? You see to that." And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed. Then he went and hanged himself. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, "It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood." And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in. Therefore that field has been called, the Field of Blood, to this day. Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, "And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price set on Him who was priced, whom they of the children of Israel priced, and gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me."

<sup>2</sup>**John 6:71** He spoke of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon, for it was he who would betray Him, being one of the twelve.

**The Twelve Apostles Sent Forth**  
Parallel: Mark 6:7-13; Luke 9:1-6

**Matt. 10:5** These <sup>1</sup>twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, "Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter into any city of the Samaritans.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:7** And he called to Him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits.

**Matt. 10:6** But go rather to the <sup>1</sup>lost sheep of the house of Israel.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 15:24** But He answered and said, "I was not sent but to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

**Matt. 10:7** And as you go, preach, saying, 'The <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is at hand.'

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:1,2** In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea, and saying, "Repent you: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."

**Matt. 10:8** Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils. Freely you have received, freely give.

**Matt. 10:9 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,**

**Matt. 10:10 nor scrip for <sup>1</sup>your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.**

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 8:28** And we know that all things work together for good to those who love God, to those who are the called according to His purpose.

**Matt. 10:11 And into whatever city or town you will enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till you go from there.**

**Matt. 10:12 And when you come into a house, salute it.**

**Matt. 10:13 And if the house is worthy, let your peace come upon it, but if it is not worthy, let your peace return to you.**

**Matt. 10:14 And whoever will not receive you, nor hear your words, when you depart out of that house or city, <sup>1</sup>shake off the dust from your feet.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:11** And whoever will not receive you, nor hear you, when you depart from there, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 13:51** But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came to Iconium.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 18:6** And when they opposed him and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said to them, "Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean. From now on I will go to the Gentiles."

**Matt. 10:15 Verily I say to you, it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the <sup>1</sup>day of judgment, than for that city.**

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 5:10** For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that each one may receive the things done in his body, according to what he has done, whether it be good or bad.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 11:22** But I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 11:24** But I say to you, that it will be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for you.”

**Warnings of Persecutions  
Parallel: None**

**Matt. 10:16 Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be you therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.**

**Matt. 10:17 But beware of men, for they will <sup>1</sup>deliver you up to the councils, and they will <sup>2</sup>scourge you in their synagogues,**

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 22:19** And I said, “Lord, they know that in every synagogue I imprisoned and beat those who believed on You.”

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 26:11** And I punished them often in every synagogue, and compelled them to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad at them, I persecuted them even to foreign cities.

**Matt. 10:18 And you will be brought before governors**

**and <sup>1</sup>kings for My sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.**

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 12:2,3** And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. And because he saw that it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to arrest Peter also. Now it was during the days of Unleavened Bread.

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 22:19** And I said, "Lord, they know that in every synagogue I imprisoned and beat those who believed on You."

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 25:26** I have nothing certain to write to my lord. Therefore I have brought him before you, and especially before you, King Agrippa, so that, after examination has taken place, I might have something to write.

**Matt. 10:19** But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what you will speak, for it will be given you in that same hour what you will speak.

**Matt. 10:20** For it is not you who speaks, but the Spirit of your Father who speaks in you.

**Matt. 10:21** And the brother will deliver up the brother to death, and the father, the child, and the children will rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.

**Matt. 10:22** And you will be hated of all men for my name's sake, but he who endures to the end will be saved.

**Matt. 10:23** But when they persecute you in this city, flee to another for verily I say to you, you will not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the <sup>1</sup>Son of Man comes.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 9:1** And He said to them, "Verily I say to you,

that there are some who stand here, who will not taste of death, until they see the kingdom of God come with power.”

**Matt. 10:24** The disciple is not above his master, nor the <sup>1</sup>servant above his lord.

<sup>1</sup>John 15:20 Remember the word that I said to you, “A servant is not greater than his lord.’ If they have persecuted Me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept My word, they will keep yours also.”

**Matt. 10:25** It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the <sup>1</sup>house Beelzebub, how much more will they call those of his household?

<sup>1</sup>John 8:48 Then the Jews answered and said to Him, “Are we not right in saying that You are a Samaritan, and have a devil?”

<sup>1</sup>John 8:52 Then the Jews said to him, “Now we know that You have a devil. Abraham and the prophets are dead, and You say, ‘If a man keep My word, he shall never taste death.’ “

**Matt. 10:26** Fear them not therefore, for there is nothing covered, that will not be revealed, and hidden, that will not be known.

The Fear of God  
Parallel: Luke 12:4-7

**Matt. 10:27** What I tell you in darkness, that speak you in light, and what you hear in the ear, that preach upon the housetops.

**Matt. 10:28** And fear not those who kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul, but rather fear Him who is

**able to destroy both soul and body in <sup>1</sup>hell.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 23:33** You serpents, you generation of vipers, how can you escape the condemnation of hell?

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:43** And if your hand offend you, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed, than having two hands to go to hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched—

**Matt. 10:29** Are not two <sup>1</sup>sparrows sold for a farthing? And one of them will not fall to the ground without your Father.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:6** Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

**Matt. 10:30** But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

**Matt. 10:31** Fear you not therefore, you are of more value than many sparrows.

Confessing Christ Before Men  
Parallel: Luke 12:8-12

**Matt. 10:32** Whoever therefore will <sup>1</sup>confess Me before men, him will I confess also before My Father who is in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:16** And Simon Peter answered and said, "You are the Christ, the Son of the living God."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 8:37** And Philip said, "If you believe with all your heart, you may." And he answered and said, "I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God."

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 10:9,10** That if you confess with your mouth

the Lord Jesus, and will believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved. For with the heart man believes to righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made to salvation.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:8** Also I say to you, "Whoever will confess Me before men, him the Son of man will also confess before the angels of God."

**Matt. 10:33** But whoever will <sup>1</sup>deny Me before men, him will I also deny before my Father who is in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Timothy 2:12** If we suffer, we shall also reign with Him; if we deny Him, He also will deny us.

### Jesus and Division Parallel: Luke 12:49-53

**Matt. 10:34** Think not that I have come to send peace on earth: I came <sup>1</sup>not to send <sup>2</sup>peace, but a sword.

<sup>1</sup>**Micah 7:6** For the son dishonors the father, the daughter rises against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the men of his own household.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:49** I am come to send fire on the earth, and how I wish it were already kindled?

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:51** Do not suppose that I have come to give peace on earth? I tell you, no, but rather division.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 2:14** Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

**Matt. 10:35** For I have come to <sup>1</sup>set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.



<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:52** For from now on there will be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

**Matt. 10:36** And a man's <sup>1</sup>foes will be those of his own household.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:53** The father will be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother-in-law against her daughter-in-law, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law.

**Matt. 10:37** He who <sup>1</sup>loves father or mother <sup>2</sup>more than Me is not worthy of Me, and he who loves son or daughter more than Me is not worthy of Me.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 14:26** If any man come to Me, and does not hate his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brothers, and sisters, yes, and his own life, he cannot be My disciple.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 6:33** "But seek you first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness; and all these things will be added to you."

**Matt. 10:38** And he who takes not his cross, and <sup>1</sup>follows after Me, is not worthy of Me.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:24** Then said Jesus to His disciples, "If anyone will come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me."

**Matt. 10:39** He who finds his life will <sup>1</sup>lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will <sup>2</sup>find it.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:26** For what is a man profited, if he gains the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:35** For whoever will save his life will lose it, but whoever will lose his life for My sake and the gospel's, will save it.

<sup>2</sup>**John 8:35** And a slave does not abide in the house forever, but the Son abides forever.

<sup>2</sup>**John 4:14** But whoever drinks of the water that I shall give him will never thirst. But the water that I shall give him will be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

<sup>2</sup>**John 12:25** He who loves his life shall lose it, and he who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 9:24** For whoever wishes to save his life will lose it, but whoever will lose his life for My sake, will save it.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 17:33** Whoever will seek to save his life will lose it, and whoever will lose his life will preserve it.

<sup>2</sup>**John 12:25** He who loves his life will lose it; and he who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life.

### **A Cup of Cold Water Parallel: Mark 9:41**

**Matt. 10:40** He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives <sup>1</sup>Him who sent Me.

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:38** For I came down from heaven, not to do My own will, but the will of Him who sent Me.

**Matt. 10:41** He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet will receive a prophet's reward, and he who

**receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man will receive a righteous man's reward.**

**Matt. 10:42** And whoever will give a drink to one of these <sup>1</sup>little ones a <sup>2</sup>cup of cold water only in the <sup>3</sup>name of a disciple, verily I say to you, he will in no way <sup>4</sup>lose his reward.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 11:25** At that time Jesus answered and said, "I thank You, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because You have hidden these things from the wise and prudent, and have revealed them to babes."

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 9:41** For whoever gives you a cup of water to drink in My name, because you belong to Christ, verily I say to you, he will not lose his reward.

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 25:40** And the King will answer and say to them, "Verily I say to you, inasmuch as you have done it to one of the least of these my brethren, you have done it to Me."

<sup>4</sup>**Matthew 25:46** And these will go away into everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal life.

## **Bible Harmony**

### **CHAPTER 11**

**Jesus and John the Baptist**  
Parallel: Lk. 7:18-35

**Matt. 11:1** And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding <sup>1</sup>His twelve disciples, He departed from there to teach and preach in their cities.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 10:1-4** And when He had called to Him His

twelve disciples, He gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease. Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him.

**Matt. 11:2 Now when John had heard in prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,**

**Matt. 11:3 and said to Him, "Are You He who should come, or do we look for another?"**

**Matt. 11:4 Jesus answered and said to them, "Go and show John again those things which you <sup>1</sup>hear and see:**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 7:1-17** Now when He had ended all His sayings in the hearing of the people, He entered into Capernaum. And a certain Centurion's servant, who was dear to him, was sick, and ready to die. And when he heard of Jesus, he sent to Him the elders of the Jews, beseeching Him that He would come and heal his servant. And when they came to Jesus, they besought Him saying that the one for whom He should do this is worthy, "for he loves our nation, and he has built us a synagogue." Then Jesus went with them. And when He was now not far from the house, the Centurion sent friends to Him, saying to Him, "Lord, trouble not Yourself, for I am not worthy that You should enter under my roof. Therefore neither did I myself think myself worthy to come to You. But just say the word, and my servant will be healed. For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say to one, 'Go,' and he goes, and to another, 'Come,' and he comes, and to my servant, 'Do this,' and he does it. When Jesus

heard these things, He marveled at him, and turned around and said to the people who followed Him, "I say to you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. And those who were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole who had been sick. And it came to pass the day after, that He went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with Him, and much people. Now when He came near the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow. And much people of the city was with her. And when the Lord saw her, He had compassion on her, and said to her, "Weep not." And He came and touched the coffin, and those who carried him stood still. And He said, "Young man, I say to you, Arise!" And he who was dead sat up, and began to speak. And He delivered him to his mother. And there came a fear on all, and they glorified God, saying, "A great prophet has risen up among us!" and, "God has visited His people!" And this rumor of Him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the surrounding region.

**Matt. 11:5 The <sup>1</sup>blind receive their sight, and the lame walk; the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 7:21** And in that hour He cured many of their infirmities and afflictions, and of evil spirits; and to many who were blind He gave sight.

**Matt. 11:6 And blessed is he, whoever will not be offended in Me."**

**Matt. 11:7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say to the multitudes concerning <sup>1</sup>John, "What went you out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind?"**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:1** In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,

**Matt. 11:8** But what went you out to see? A man clothed in soft garments? Behold, those who wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

**Matt. 11:9** But what went you out for to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and <sup>1</sup>more than a <sup>2</sup>prophet.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 7:28** For I say to you, among those who are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist, but he who is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 3:3** For this is he who was spoken of by the prophet Elijah, saying, "The voice of one crying in the wilderness, 'Prepare you the way of the Lord, make His paths straight.'"

**Matt. 11:10** For this is he, of whom it is written, <sup>1</sup>'Behold, I send My messenger before Your face, who will prepare Your way before You.'

<sup>1</sup>**Malachi 3:1** "Behold, I will send My messenger, and he will prepare the way before Me. And the Lord, whom you seek, shall suddenly come to His temple, even the Messenger of the covenant, in whom you delight. Behold, He shall come," says the LORD of hosts.

**Matt. 11:11** Verily I say to you, among those who are born of women there has not risen a greater than John the Baptist, but he who is least in the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 1:22,23** And has put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be the head over all things to the church, which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 1:18** And He is the head of the body, the church, who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead, that in all things He may have the preeminence.

**Matt. 11:12** And from the days of John the Baptist until now the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven suffers violence, and the violent take it by force.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:2** And saying, "Repent you: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:15** Therefore when Jesus perceived that they would come and take Him by force to make Him a king, He departed again to a mountain by Himself.

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:36** Jesus answered, "My kingdom is not of this world. If My kingdom were of this world, then My servants would fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews; but now My kingdom is not from here."

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:15** Therefore when Jesus perceived that they would come and take Him by force to make Him a king, He departed again to a mountain by Himself.

**Matt. 11:13** For all the <sup>1</sup>prophets and the law prophesied until John.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 16:16** The law and the prophets were until John. Since that time the kingdom of God has been preached, and everyone is pressing into it.

**Matt. 11:14** And if you will receive it, this is <sup>1</sup>Elijah, who was to come.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 17:10-13** And His disciples asked Him, saying, "Why then do the scribes say that Elijah must first come?" And Jesus answered and said unto them, "Elijah is truly coming, and will restore all things. But I say to

you, That Elijah has come already, and they knew him not, but have done to him whatever they wished. Likewise the Son of Man will also suffer of them.” Then the disciples understood that He spoke to them of John the Baptist.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:11-13** And they asked Him, saying, “Why do the scribes say that Elijah must first come?” And He answered and told them, “Elijah does come first, and restores all things. And how it is written of the Son of Man, that He must suffer many things, and be treated with contempt? But I say to you, that Elijah has indeed come, and they have done to him whatever they wished, as it is written of him.”

<sup>1</sup>**Malachi 4:5** Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

**Matt. 11:15 He who has ears to hear, let him hear.**

**Matt. 11:16 But to what shall I liken this generation? It is like children sitting in the markets, and calling to their fellows,**

**Matt. 11:17 and saying, <sup>1</sup>“We have piped to you, and you have not danced; we have mourned to you, and you have not lamented.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 7:32** They are like children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, “We have piped to you, and you have not danced; we have mourned to you, and you have not wept.”

**Matt. 11:18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, “He has a devil.”**

**Matt. 11:19 The Son of Man came eating and drinking, and they say, “Behold a gluttonous man, and a**



**<sup>1</sup>winebibber, a friend of publicans and <sup>2</sup>sinners." But wisdom is justified by her children."**

**<sup>1</sup>John 2:1-11** And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there. And both Jesus and His disciples were called, to the marriage. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus said to Him, "They have no wine." Jesus said to her, "Woman, what have I to do with you? My hour has not yet come." His mother said to the servants, "Whatever He says to you, do it." And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of purification of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece. Jesus said to them, "Fill the waterpots with water." And they filled them up to the brim. And He said to them, Now draw some out, and take to the governor of the feast." And they took it. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and did not know where it came from, (but the servants which drew the water knew), the governor of the feast called the bridegroom. And he said to him, "Every man at the beginning sets forth the choice wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is inferior, but you have kept the choice wine until now." This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth His glory, and His disciples believed in Him.

**<sup>2</sup>Matthew 9:10** And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with Him and His disciples.

**Woe On the Unrepentant  
Parallel: Luke 10:13-16**

**Matt. 11:20** Then began He to upbraid the <sup>1</sup>cities wherein most of His mighty works were done, because they repented not:

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 9:35** And Jesus went about all the cities

and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

**Matt. 11:21** "Woe to you, Chorazin! Woe to you, <sup>1</sup>Bethsaida! For if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have <sup>2</sup>repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:44** Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

<sup>2</sup>**Jonah 3:5** So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

**Matt. 11:22** But I say to you, it will be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of <sup>1</sup>judgment, than for you.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 5:10** For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he has done, whether it be good or bad.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 17:30-31** And these times of ignorance God overlooked but now commands all men everywhere to repent, because He has appointed a day, in the which He will judge the world in righteousness by that Man whom He has ordained He has given assurance to all men, in that He has raised Him from the dead.

**Matt. 11:23** And you, <sup>1</sup>Capernaum, who are exalted to heaven, will be brought down to <sup>2</sup>Hades: for if the mighty works, which have been done in you had been done in <sup>3</sup>Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 4:13** And leaving Nazareth, He came and

dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zebulun and Naphtali,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 2:1** And again He entered into Capernaum after some days, and it was heard that He was in the house.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 16:25** But Abraham said, “Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things; and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted, and you are tormented.

<sup>3</sup>**Gen. 19:12-25** And the men said to Lot, “Have you anyone else here? Son-in-law, your sons, your daughters, and whatever you have in the city—bring them out of this place. For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them has grown great before the face of the LORD, and the LORD has sent us to destroy it.” And Lot went out, and spoke to his sons-in-law, who married his daughters, and said, “Get up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city!” But he seemed as one who mocked to his sons-in-law. And when the morning arose, the angels hastened Lot, saying, “Arise, take your wife and your two daughters who are here, lest you be consumed in the iniquity of the city.” And while he lingered, the men laid hold on his hand, and on the hand of his wife, and on the hands of his two daughters, the LORD being merciful to him, and they brought him forth and set him outside the city. And it came to pass, when they had brought them outside, that he said, “Escape for your life! Look not behind you, neither stay anywhere in all the plain. Escape to the mountain, lest you be consumed.” And Lot said to them, “Oh, not so, my Lords! Behold now, your servant has found grace in your sight, and you have magnified your mercy, which you have shown to me in saving my life; but I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil overtake me and I die. Behold now, this city is near to flee to, and it is a little one; Oh let me escape there, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall

~ 103 ~

ceive, and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.’“

**Matt. 11:26** Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in Your sight.

~ 105 ~

live.“ And he said to him, “See, I have accepted you concerning this thing also, in that I will not overthrow this city for which you have spoken.“ Hurry you, escape there. For I cannot do anything until you come there.“ Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

### **Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah**

**Matt. 11:27** <sup>1</sup>All things are delivered to Me of <sup>2</sup>My Father, and no man knows the Son, but the Father; neither knows any man the Father, except the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 28:18** And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, “All power is given to Me in heaven and on earth.”

<sup>1</sup>**John 3:35** The Father loves the Son, and has given all things into His hand.

<sup>1</sup>**John 13:3** Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that He had come from God, and was going to God;

<sup>2</sup>**John 5:30** I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just; because I seek not My own will, but the will of the Father who sent Me.

<sup>2</sup>**John 6:46** Not that any man has seen the Father, except He who is of God, He has seen the Father.

<sup>2</sup>**John 10:15** As the Father knows Me, even so I know the Father, and I lay down My life for the sheep.

**Matt. 11:28** <sup>1</sup>Come to <sup>2</sup>Me, all you who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

<sup>1</sup>**Revelation 22:17** And the Spirit and the bride say, “Come.” And let him who hears say, “Come.” And let him who is thirsty come. And whoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

<sup>2</sup>**John 4:10** Jesus answered and said to her, “If you knew the gift of God, and who says to you, ‘Give Me a drink,’ you would have asked of Him, and He would have given you living water.”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:34** Then Jesus said, “Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do.” And they parted His raiment, and cast lots.

<sup>2</sup>**John 11:41** Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was lying. And Jesus lifted up His eyes, and said, “Father, I thank You that You have heard Me.”

<sup>2</sup>**John 12:28** “Father, glorify Your name.” Then there came a voice from heaven, saying, “I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.”

<sup>2</sup>**John 17:1** Jesus spoke these words, and lifted up His eyes to heaven, and said, “Father, the hour has come. Glorify Your Son, that Your Son also may glorify You.”

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 13:14,15** And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which said, “By hearing you will hear, and will not understand, and seeing you will see, and will not perceive, for this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.”

<sup>3</sup>**Mark 4:11,12** And He said to them, “Unto you it has been given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God; but to those who are outside, all these things are done in parables, so that ‘Seeing they may see, and not perceive, and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.’”

**Matt. 11:26** Even so, Father, for so it seemed good in Your sight.

**Matt. 11:27** <sup>1</sup>All things are delivered to Me of <sup>2</sup>My Father, and no man knows the Son, but the Father; neither knows any man the Father, except the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 28:18** And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All power is given to Me in heaven and on earth."

<sup>1</sup>**John 3:35** The Father loves the Son, and has given all things into His hand.

<sup>1</sup>**John 13:3** Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that He had come from God, and was going to God;

<sup>2</sup>**John 5:30** I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is just; because I seek not My own will, but the will of the Father who sent Me.

<sup>2</sup>**John 6:46** Not that any man has seen the Father, except He who is of God, He has seen the Father.

<sup>2</sup>**John 10:15** As the Father knows Me, even so I know the Father, and I lay down My life for the sheep.

**Matt. 11:28** <sup>1</sup>Come to <sup>2</sup>Me, all you who labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

<sup>1</sup>**Revelation 22:17** And the Spirit and the bride say, "Come." And let him who hears say, "Come." And let him who is thirsty come. And whoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

<sup>2</sup>**John 4:10** Jesus answered and said to her, "If you knew the gift of God, and who says to you, 'Give Me a drink,' you would have asked of Him, and He would have given you living water."

<sup>2</sup>**John 6:35-37** And Jesus said to them, "I am the bread of life. He who comes to Me shall never hunger, and he who believes on Me shall never thirst. But I also said to you, that you have seen Me, but do not believe. All that the Father gives Me will come to Me, and the ones who come to Me I will in no wise drive away."

**Matt. 11:29** Take My yoke upon you, and <sup>1</sup>learn of Me, for I am meek and lowly in heart and you will find rest to your souls.

<sup>1</sup>**John 14:15** If you love Me, keep My commandments.

<sup>1</sup>**Philippians 2:5** Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus,

<sup>1</sup>**1 John 5:3** For this is the love of God, that we keep His commandments; and His commandments are not grievous.

**Matt. 11:30** For My yoke is easy, and My burden is light."

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 12

#### Lord of the Sabbath

Parallel: Mark 2:23-28; Luke 6:1-5

**Matt. 12:1** At that time Jesus went on the Sabbath day through the <sup>1</sup>corn, and His disciples were hungry, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 23:25** When you come to the standing corn of your neighbor, then you may pluck the ears with your hand, but you shall not move a sickle into your neighbor's standing corn.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 6:1** And it came to pass on the second Sabbath after the first, that He went through the corn fields, and His disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

**Matt. 12:2** But when the Pharisees saw it, they said to Him, "Behold, Your disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the <sup>1</sup>Sabbath day."

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 20:10** But the seventh day is the Sabbath of the LORD your God. In it you shall not do any work: you, nor your son, nor your daughter, nor your male servant, nor your female servant, nor your cattle, nor your stranger who is within your gates.

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 35:2,3** Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day shall be to you a holy day, a Sabbath of rest to the LORD. Whoever does work on it shall be put to death. You shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations on the Sabbath day.

<sup>1</sup>**Numbers 15:32-36** And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man who gathered sticks on the Sabbath day. And those who found him gathering sticks brought him to Moses and Aaron, and to all the congregation. And they put him under guard, because it was not declared what should be done to him. And the LORD said to Moses, "The man shall be surely put to death; all the congregation shall stone him with stones outside the camp." And all the congregation brought him outside the camp and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

**Matt. 12:3** But He said to them, "Have you not read what <sup>1</sup>David did, when he was hungry, and those who were with him:

<sup>1</sup>**1 Samuel 21:1-6** Then David came to Nob to



Ahimelech the priest. And Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said to him, "Why are you alone, and no man with you?" And David said to Ahimelech the priest, "The king has commanded me a business, and has said to me, 'Let no man know anything about the business on which I send you, and what I have commanded you.' And I have appointed my servants to such and such a place. Now therefore, what is under your hand? Give me five loaves of bread in my hand, or whatever is present." And the priest answered David and said, "There is no common bread under my hand, but there is hallowed bread, if the young men have at least kept themselves from women." And David answered the priest, and said to him, "Of a truth, women have been kept from us about these three days since I came out. And the vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in a manner common, even though it was sanctified this day in the vessel. So the priest gave him hallowed bread; for there was no bread there except the showbread, that had been taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

**Matt. 12:4** How he entered into the <sup>1</sup>house of God, and ate the showbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for those who were with him, but only for the priests?

<sup>1</sup>Mark 2:26 How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and ate the showbread, which is not lawful to eat except for the priests, and gave also to those who were with him?

**Matt. 12:5** Or have you not read in the law, how that on the Sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the <sup>1</sup>Sabbath, and are blameless?

<sup>1</sup>John 7:22,23 Moses therefore gave to you circumcision (not because it is from Moses, but from the fathers), and you circumcise a man on the Sabbath day.

If on the Sabbath day a man receives circumcision, that the law of Moses may not be broken, are you angry with Me, because I have made a man completely whole on the Sabbath day?

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 2:27** And He said to them, "The Sabbath was made for man, and not man for the Sabbath."

**Matt. 12:6** But I say to you, that in this place is one greater than the <sup>1</sup>temple.

<sup>1</sup>**Malachi 3:1** Behold, I will send My messenger, and he will prepare the way before Me. And the Lord, whom you seek, will suddenly come to His temple, even the Messenger of the covenant, in whom you delight. Behold, He is coming, says the LORD of hosts.

**Matt. 12:7** But if you had known what this means, <sup>1</sup>'I will have mercy, and not sacrifice,' you would not have condemned the guiltless.

<sup>1</sup>**Hosea 6:6** For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice, and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

**Matt. 12:8** For the Son of Man is Lord even of the Sabbath day."

### Sabbath Healing

Parallel: Mark 3:1-6; Luke 6:6-11; John 5:18

**Matt. 12:9** And when He had departed from there, He went into their synagogue,

**Matt. 12:10** And, behold, there was a man who had his hand withered. And they asked Him, saying, "Is it lawful to heal on the Sabbath days?" That they might accuse Him.

**Matt. 12:11** And He said to them, "What man will there

**be among you, who has one sheep, and if it falls into a pit on the Sabbath day, will not <sup>1</sup>lay hold on it, and lift it out?**

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 22:4** You shall not see your brother's donkey or his ox fall down by the way, and hide yourself from them; you shall surely help him lift them up again.

**Matt. 12:12** How much then is a man better than a sheep? Therefore it is lawful to do good on the Sabbath days.”

**Matt. 12:13** Then said He to the man, <sup>1</sup>“Stretch out your hand.” And he stretched it out, and it was restored whole, as the other.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:5** And when He looked around on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, He said to the man, “Stretch forth your hand.” And he stretched it out, and his hand was restored whole as the other.

**Matt. 12:14** Then the <sup>1</sup>Pharisees went out, and held a council against Him, how they might destroy Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 6:11** And they were filled with madness, and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:6** And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against Him, how they might destroy Him.

**Matt. 12:15** But when Jesus knew it, He withdrew Himself from there; and great <sup>1</sup>multitudes followed Him, and He healed them all.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:7** But Jesus withdrew Himself with his disciples to the sea and a great multitude from Galilee followed Him, and from Judea,

**Matt. 12:16** And charged them that they should not make Him known,

The Chosen Servant  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 12:17** that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying,

**Matt. 12:18** <sup>1</sup>“Behold My <sup>2</sup>Servant, whom I have chosen; My <sup>3</sup>beloved, in whom My soul is well pleased: I will put <sup>4</sup>My Spirit upon Him, and He will <sup>5</sup>show judgment to the Gentiles.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 42:1-4** Behold, My Servant, whom I uphold, My Elect in whom My soul delights! I have put My spirit upon Him; He shall bring forth justice to the Gentiles. He shall not cry out, nor lift up His voice, nor cause His voice to be heard in the street. A bruised reed He shall not break, and the smoking flax He shall not quench; He shall bring forth justice for truth. He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till He has set forth justice in the earth; and the coast lands shall wait for His law.

<sup>2</sup>**Philippians 2:7** But made Himself of no reputation, and took upon Him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men.

<sup>3</sup>**John 3:16** For God so loved the world, that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

<sup>4</sup>**John 17:5** And now, O Father, glorify Me with Your own self with the glory which I had with You before the world was.

<sup>5</sup>**Mark 3:7,8** But Jesus withdrew Himself with His disciples to the sea and a great multitude from Galilee followed Him, and from Judea, and from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from beyond Jordan; and those from Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things He did, came to Him.

**Matt. 12:19** He will not strive, nor cry; neither will any man hear His voice in the streets.

**Matt. 12:20** A bruised reed will He not break, and smoking flax will He not quench, till He sends forth judgment to victory.

**Matt. 12:21** And in His name will the <sup>1</sup>Gentiles trust."

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 1:16** For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God to salvation to everyone who believes, to the Jew first and also to the Greek.

### A Divided House Will Fall

Parallel: Mark 3:20-27; Luke 11:14-23

**Matt. 12:22** Then was brought to Him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb, and He healed him, so that the blind and dumb both spoke and saw.

**Matt. 12:23** And all the people were amazed, and said, "Is not this the son of David?"

**Matt. 12:24** But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, "This fellow does not cast out devils, but by <sup>1</sup>Beelzebub the prince of the devils."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:22** And the scribes who came down from Jerusalem said, "He has Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils He casts out devils."

**Matt. 12:25** And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said

**to them, "Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation, and every city or house divided against itself will not stand.**

**Matt. 12:26 And if Satan casts out Satan, he is divided against himself. How then will his <sup>1</sup>kingdom stand?**

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 1:13** Who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has translated us into the kingdom of His dear Son,

**Matt. 12:27 And if I, by Beelzebub, <sup>1</sup>cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? Therefore they will be your judges.**

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 19:13-16** Then some of the wondering Jewish exorcists, took it upon themselves to call the name of the Lord Jesus over those who had evil spirits, saying, "We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preaches." And there were seven sons of one Sceva, a Jewish chief priest, who did so. And the evil spirit answered and said, "Jesus I know, and Paul I know, but who are you?" And the man in whom was the evil spirit jumped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

**Matt. 12:28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God has come to you.**

**Matt. 12:29 Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? And then he will spoil.**

**Matt. 12:30 He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who gathers not with Me scatters abroad.**

Unpardonable Sin  
Parallel: Mark 3:28-30; Luke 12:10

**Matt. 12:31** Therefore I say to you, all manner of sin and blasphemy will be <sup>1</sup>forgiven men, but the <sup>2</sup>blasphemy against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven men.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 2:38** Then Peter said to them, “Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:16** He who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned.”

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:7** But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 6:4-6** For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and have been partakers of the Holy Spirit, and have tasted the good word of God and the powers of the world to come, if they shall fall away, to renew them again to repentance, since they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to an open shame.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 7:51** You stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears! You always resist the Holy Spirit; as your fathers did, so do you.

**Matt. 12:32** And whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man, it will be <sup>1</sup>forgiven him, but whoever <sup>2</sup>speaks against the Holy Spirit, it will not be forgiven him, neither in this world, or in the world to come.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:34** Then said Jesus, “Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do.” And they parted His clothing, and cast lots.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 3:30** Because they said, “He has an unclean spirit.”

**Matt. 12:33** Either make the tree good, and its fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and its fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by its fruit.

Good or Bad Fruit  
Parallel: Luke 6:43-45

**Matt. 12:34** O generation of <sup>1</sup>vipers, how can you, being evil, speak good things? For out of the abundance of the <sup>2</sup>heart the mouth speaks.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 28:3-6** But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, a viper came out because of the heat, and fastened on his hand. And when the barbarians saw the venomous creature hanging on his hand, they said among themselves, "No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped the sea, yet justice does not allow to live." But he shook off the creature into the fire, and felt no harm. However they were expecting that he would swell up, or suddenly fall down dead; but after they had waited a long time and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds and said that he was a god.

<sup>2</sup>**Proverbs 23:7** For as he thinks in his heart, so is he. "Eat and drink," he says to you, but his heart is not with you.

**Matt. 12:35** A good man out of the good treasure of the <sup>1</sup>heart brings forth <sup>2</sup>good things, and an evil man out of the evil treasure brings forth evil things.

<sup>1</sup>**Philippians 4:8** Finally, brethren, whatever things are true, whatever things are honest, whatever things are just, whatever things are pure, whatever things are lovely, whatever things are of good report, if there is any virtue, and if there is any praise, think on these things.



<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 7:16-20** You will know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree brings forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree that brings not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. Therefore by their fruits you shall know them.

**Matt. 12:36** But I say to you, that for every <sup>1</sup>idle word that men may speak, they will give account of it in the day of <sup>2</sup>judgment.

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 5:4,5** Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not becoming, but rather giving of thanks. For this you know, that no fornicator or unclean person or covetous man, who is an idolater, has any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and God.

<sup>2</sup>**Jude 1:15** To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all who are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have committed in an ungodly way, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against Him.

**Matt. 12:37** For by your <sup>1</sup>words you will be justified, and by your words you will be condemned.”

<sup>1</sup>**James 3:2** For we all offend in many things. If anyone does not offend in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

<sup>1</sup>**James 3:10** Out of the same mouth proceed blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not to be so.

Seeking a Sign  
Parallel: Luke 11:29-32

**Matt. 12:38** Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, "Master, we would see a <sup>1</sup>sign from You."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:16** And others, testing Him, sought from Him a sign from heaven.

**Matt. 12:39** But He answered and said to them, "An <sup>1</sup>evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign, and no sign will be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah:

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:29,30** And when the people were thickly gathered together, He began to say, "This is an evil generation. They seek a sign, and there will be no sign given it, except the sign of Jonah the prophet. For as Jonah was a sign to the Ninevites, so also the Son of man will be to this generation.

<sup>1</sup>**Jeremiah 3:14** "Turn, O backsliding children," says the LORD; for I am married to you. I will take you, one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion.

**Matt. 12:40** For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the <sup>1</sup>belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be <sup>2</sup>three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

<sup>1</sup>**Jonah 1:17** Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

<sup>2</sup>**John 2:19** Jesus answered and said to them, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up."

**Matt. 12:41** The men of <sup>1</sup>Nineveh will rise in judgment with this generation, and will <sup>2</sup>condemn it, because they repented at the preaching of Jonah; and, behold, a greater than Jonah is here.

**<sup>1</sup>Jonah 3:5-10** So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. For word came to the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and laid aside his robe, covered himself with sackcloth, and sat in ashes. And he caused it to be proclaimed and published throughout Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, "Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste anything; let them not feed, nor drink water: But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily to God; yes, let every one turn from his evil way and from the violence that is in their hands. Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from His fierce anger, so that we may not perish?" And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God relented from the disaster that He had said that He would bring to them, and He did not do it.

**<sup>2</sup>John 8:24** I said therefore to you, that you will die in your sins; for if you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.

**Matt. 12:42** The <sup>1</sup>queen of the south will rise up in the judgment with this generation, and will condemn it, for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the <sup>2</sup>wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a <sup>3</sup>greater than Solomon.

**<sup>1</sup>1 Kings 10:1** And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions.

**<sup>2</sup>1 Kings 10:7** However, I did not believe the words, until I came, and my eyes had seen it; and, behold, the half was not told me. Your wisdom and prosperity exceed the fame of which I heard.

<sup>3</sup>**John 7:46** The officers answered, "No man ever spoke like this Man!"

<sup>3</sup>**Luke 4:22** And all bore witness to Him, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of His mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son?"

### Return of an Unclean Spirit Parallel: Luke 11:24-26

**Matt. 12:43** When the <sup>1</sup>unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walks through dry places, seeking rest, and finds none.

<sup>1</sup>**Revelation 18:2** And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, "Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and has become the habitation of devils and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage for every unclean and hateful bird."

**Matt. 12:44** Then he says, 'I will return to my house from where I came,' and when he comes, he finds it empty, swept, and garnished.

**Matt. 12:45** Then he goes, and takes with him seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there; and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it also be with this wicked generation."

### Mother/Brothers Send for Jesus Parallel: Mark 3:31-35; Luke 8:19-21

**Matt. 12:46** While He yet talked to the people, behold, His <sup>1</sup>mother and His brothers stood without, desiring to speak with Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:31,32** There came then His brothers and His mother, and, standing outside, sent to Him, calling Him.

And the multitude sat about Him, and they said to Him,  
“Behold, Your mother and your brothers are outside  
seeking You.”

**Matt. 12:47** Then one said to Him, “Behold, Your mother  
and brothers stand without, desiring to speak with You.”

**Matt. 12:48** But He answered and said to him who told  
Him, “Who is My mother? And who are my brothers?”

**Matt. 12:49** And He <sup>1</sup>stretched forth His hand toward  
His disciples, and said, “Behold My mother and My  
brothers!

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 3:34,35** And He looked around on those who  
sat about Him, and said, “Behold my mother and My  
brothers! For whoever will do the will of God, is My  
brother, and My sister, and mother.”

**Matt. 12:50** For whoever will do the <sup>1</sup>will of My Father  
who is in heaven, the same is <sup>2</sup>My brother, and sister,  
and mother.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 7:21** Not everyone who says to Me, ‘Lord,  
Lord,’ will enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he  
who does the will of My Father who is in heaven.

<sup>2</sup>**John 2:12** After this He went down to Capernaum,  
He, and His mother, and His brothers, and His disciples;  
and they did not continue there many days.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 13

Parable of the Sower  
Parallel: Mark 4:1-9; Luke 8:4-8

**Matt. 13:1 The same day Jesus went out of the house, and sat by the seaside.**

**Matt. 13:2 And great multitudes were gathered together to Him, so that He went into a boat, and <sup>1</sup>sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 5:1** And seeing the multitudes, He went up into a mountain, and when He was seated, His disciples came to Him,

**Matt. 13:3 And He spoke many things to them in <sup>1</sup>parables, saying, "Behold, a sower went forth to sow.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:2,3** And He taught them many things by parables, and said to them in His doctrine, "Hearken! Behold, there went out a sower to sow,"

**Matt. 13:4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the <sup>1</sup>wayside, and the birds came and devoured them.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:4** And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the wayside, and the birds of the air came and devoured it.

**Matt. 13:5 Some fell on <sup>1</sup>stony places, where they had not much earth: and immediately sprang up because they had no deepness of earth.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:5** And some fell on stony ground, where it did not have much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth.

**Matt. 13:6 And when the sun was up, they were scorched, and because they had no root, they withered away.**

**Matt. 13:7 And some fell among <sup>1</sup>thorns, and the thorns sprang up, and choked them.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:7** And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

**Matt. 13:8** But others fell on <sup>1</sup>good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:8** And other fell on good ground, and yielded fruit that sprang up and increased, and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some a hundred.

**Matt. 13:9** Who has ears to hear, let him hear.

### The Purpose of Parables

Parallel: Mark 4:10-12; Luke 8:9,10

**Matt. 13:10** And the <sup>1</sup>disciples came, and said to Him, "Why do You speak to them in parables?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:10** And when He was alone, those who were about Him with the twelve asked Him about the parable.

**Matt. 13:11** He answered and said to them, "Because it has been given to you to know the mysteries of the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven, but to them it has not been given.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 20:28** Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:11** And He said to them, "Unto you it has been given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God; but to those who are outside, all these things are done in parables,

**Matt. 13:12 For whoever has, to him will be given, and he will have more abundance, but whoever has not, from him will be taken away even what he has.**

**Matt. 13:13 Therefore I speak to them in parables, because seeing they see not, and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.**

**Matt. 13:14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Isaiah, which said, 'By hearing you will hear, and will not understand, and seeing you will see, and will not perceive.**

**Matt. 13:15 For this people's <sup>1</sup>heart have grown dull, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and should understand with their hearts, and should be converted, and I should heal them.'**

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 6:9,10 And He said, "Go, and tell this people: 'You hear indeed, but do not understand,' and you see indeed, but do not perceive. Make the heart of this people dull, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and return and be healed."**

**Matt. 13:16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see, and your ears, for they hear.**

**Matt. 13:17 For verily I say to you, that many <sup>1</sup>prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things that you see, and have not seen them, and to hear those things that you hear, and have not heard them.**

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 11:13 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and**



confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

<sup>1</sup>**Peter 1:10-12** Of this salvation the prophets have inquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come to you, searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ who was in them was indicating, when He testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that would follow. To whom it was revealed, that not to themselves, but to us they were ministering the things, which are now reported to you by those who have preached the gospel to you with the Holy Spirit sent down from heaven—which things the angels desire to look into.

**Explains the Parable of the Sower**  
**Parallel: Mark 4:13-20; Luke 8:11-15**

**Matt. 13:18 Hear you therefore the parable of the sower.**

**Matt. 13:19 When anyone <sup>1</sup>hears the word of the kingdom, and understands it not, then comes the wicked one, and snatches away that which was sown in his heart. This is he who received seed by the wayside.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:11,12** Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God. Those by the wayside are those who hear; then comes the devil, and takes away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

**Matt. 13:20 But he who received the seed into <sup>1</sup>stony places, the same is he who hears the word, and immediately receives it with joy;**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:13** Those on the rock are those, who, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, who for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

**Matt. 13:21** Yet he has no root in himself, but endures for a while. For when tribulation or persecution arise because of the word, by and by he is offended.

**Matt. 13:22** He also who received seed among the <sup>1</sup>thorns is he who hears the word, and the <sup>2</sup>cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becomes unfruitful.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:14** And that which fell among thorns are those, who, when they have heard, go forth and are choked with cares, riches, and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 19:23** Then said Jesus to His disciples, "Verily I say to you, that a rich man will hardly enter the kingdom of heaven."

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 4:19** And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becomes unfruitful.

**Matt. 13:23** But he who received seed into the <sup>1</sup>good ground is he who hears the word, and understands it, who also bears fruit, and brings forth, some a hundred-fold, some sixty, some thirty.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 8:15** But that on the good ground are those, who have heard the word in an honest and good heart, and keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:20** And these are they who are sown on good ground, those who hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred.

Parable of Wheat and Tares  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 13:24 Another parable put he forth to them, saying, "The <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is likened to a man who sowed good seed in his field,**

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 20:28** Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.

**Matt. 13:25 but while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.**

**Matt. 13:26 But when the blade had sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.**

**Matt. 13:27 So the servants of the householder came and said to him, 'Sir, did you not sow good seed in your field? From where then has it tares?'**

**Matt. 13:28 He said to them, 'An enemy has done this.' The servants said to him, 'Do you then want us to go and gather them up?'**

**Matt. 13:29 But he said, 'No, lest while you gather up the tares, you root up also the wheat with them.**

**Matt. 13:30 Let both grow together until the harvest, and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, gather you together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn, but gather the wheat into my barn.'"**

Parable of the Mustard Seed  
Parallel: Mark 4:30-32; Luke 13:18,19

**Matt. 13:31 Another parable put He forth to them, say-**

**ing, “The <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is like a <sup>2</sup>mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field,**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:30** And he said, “To what shall we liken the kingdom of God? Or with what comparison shall we compare it?”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 20:28** Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 4:31** It is like a mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that are on earth,

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 13:19** It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and threw into his garden; and it grew, and became a tree, and the birds of the air lodged in the branches of it.

**Matt. 13:32 which indeed is the least of all seeds, but when it is grown, it is the <sup>1</sup>greatest among herbs, and becomes a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in its branches.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 4:32** But when it is sown, it grows up, and becomes greater than all herbs, and shoots out large branches, so that the birds of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

**Parable of Leaven  
Parallel: Luke 13:20,21**

**Matt. 13:33 Another parable spoke He to them. The**

**<sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is liken to leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.**

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 20:28** Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.

### **Prophecy and the Parables**

**Parallel: Mark 4:33,34; John 16:25**

**Matt. 13:34** All these things spoke Jesus to the multitude in <sup>1</sup>parables, and without a parable He spoke not to them,

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 4:33** And with many such parables He spoke the word to them, as they were able to hear it.

**<sup>1</sup>John 16:25** These things I have spoken to you in proverbs; but the time is coming, when I will no more speak to you in proverbs, but I will tell you plainly of the Father.

**Matt. 13:35** that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, <sup>1</sup>"I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world."

**<sup>1</sup>Psalms 78:2** I will open my mouth in a parable; I will utter dark sayings of old:

### **Parable of Tares Explained**

**Parallel: None**

**Matt. 13:36** Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house, and His disciples came to Him, saying, "Declare to us the parable of the tares of the field."

**Matt. 13:37** He answered and said to them, "He who sows the good seed is the Son of Man.

**Matt. 13:38** The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one.

**Matt. 13:39** The enemy who sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the <sup>1</sup>end of the world, and the reapers are the <sup>2</sup>angels.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 5:10** For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one may receive the things done in his body, according to what he has done, whether it be good or bad.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 24:31** And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

<sup>2</sup>**Thessalonians 1:7** And to give rest to you who are troubled with us when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels,

**Matt. 13:40** As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire, so will it be at the <sup>1</sup>end of this world.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 25:31,32** When the Son of Man will come in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then will He sit on the throne of His glory. And before Him will be gathered all nations, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats.

**<sup>1</sup>Revelation 20:12-15** And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and the books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged from those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead who were in it, and Death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged everyone according to their works. And Death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.

**Matt. 13:41** The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those who do iniquity,

**Matt. 13:42** and will cast them into a <sup>1</sup>furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth,

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 25:41** Then will He say also to those on His left hand, "Depart from Me, you who are cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels."

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 8:12** But the children of the kingdom will be cast out into outer darkness: there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

**Matt. 13:43** Then will the <sup>1</sup>righteous shine forth as the <sup>2</sup>sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who has ears to hear, let him hear.

**<sup>1</sup>Revelation 2:10** Do not fear any of those things which you shall suffer. Behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that you may be tried, and you shall have tribulation ten days. Be faithful unto death, and I will give you the crown of life.

**<sup>2</sup>Matthew 5:13-16** You are the salt of the earth, but if the salt has lost its savour, wherewith shall it be salted? It is no longer good for anything, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it gives light to all who are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father who is in heaven.

**Parable of the Hidden Treasure**  
**Parallel: None**

**Matt. 13:44** Again, the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is like <sup>2</sup>treasure hidden in a field; when a man has found, he hides, and for joy over it he goes and sells all that he has, and buys that field.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, That you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 20:28** Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 16:26** For what is a man profited, if he gains the whole world, and lose his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?

**Parable of the Pearl of Great Price**  
**Parallel: None**

**Matt. 13:45** Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a merchant, seeking goodly pearls,



**Matt. 13:46** who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

Parable of the Drag Net  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 13:47** Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind,

**Matt. 13:48** which, when it was full, they drew to shore; and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but threw the bad away.

**Matt. 13:49** So it will be at the end of the world: the angels will come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

**Matt. 13:50** and will cast them into the <sup>1</sup>furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 25:41** Then will He say also to those on His left hand, "Depart from Me, you who are cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels."

**Matt. 13:51** Jesus said to them, "Have you <sup>1</sup>understood all these things?" They said to Him, "Yes, Lord."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 8:30** And Philip ran up to him, and heard him reading the prophet Isaiah, and said, "Do you understand what you are reading?"

**Matt. 13:52** Then said He to them, "Therefore every scribe who is <sup>1</sup>instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like a man who is a householder, who brings out of his treasure things new and old."

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 28:19,20** Go you therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things whatever I have commanded you, and, lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the world. Amen.

### Jesus Rejected by His Own

Parallel: Mark 6:1-6; Luke 4:16-30; John 6:41-59

**Matt. 13:53** And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, He departed from there.

**Matt. 13:54** And when He had come to His <sup>1</sup>own country, He taught them in their synagogue, so that they were astonished, and said, "Where has this Man this wisdom, and these mighty works?"

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 6:1-3** And He went out from there, and came to His own country, and His disciples follow Him. And when the Sabbath day had come, He began to teach in the synagogue, and many hearing Him were astonished, saying, "From where did this Man get these things? And what wisdom is this which is given to Him, that even such mighty works are performed by His hands? Is not this the carpenter, the Son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Judas, and Simon? And are not His sisters here with us?" And they were offended at Him.

**Matt. 13:55** Is this not the carpenter's Son? Is not His mother called Mary? And His brothers, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

**Matt. 13:56** And His sisters, are they not all with us? Where then has this man all these things?"

**Matt. 13:57** And they were offended in Him. But Jesus said to them, "A <sup>1</sup>prophet is not without honor, except

**in his own country, and in his own house.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 4:25-27** But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elijah, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when a great famine was throughout all the land; but to none of them was Elijah sent, except to Sarepta, (Greek for Zarephath) a city of Sidon, to a woman who was a widow. And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Elisha the prophet, and none of them was cleansed, except Naaman the Syrian.

**Matt. 13:58** And He <sup>1</sup>did not do many mighty works there because of their <sup>2</sup>unbelief.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:5** And He could do no mighty work there, except that He laid His hands on a few sick people, and healed them.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 4:29,30** And rose up, and drove Him out of the city, and led Him to the brow of the hill on which their city was built, that they might cast Him down the clift. But passing through the midst of them He went His way,

<sup>2</sup>**John 6:41-59** The Jews then murmured at Him, because He said, “I am the bread which came down from heaven.” And they said, “Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? How is it then that He said, ‘I came down from heaven?’” Jesus therefore answered and said to them, “Murmur not among yourselves. No man can come to Me, except the Father who has sent Me draw him; and I will raise him up at the last day. It is written in the prophets, ‘And they shall all be taught of God.’ Therefore every man who has heard, and has learned of the Father, comes to Me. Not that any man has seen the Father, except He who is of God, He has seen the Father. Verily, verily, I say to you, he who believes on Me has everlasting life.

I am that bread of life. Your fathers ate manna in the wilderness, and are dead. This is the bread which comes down from heaven, that a man may eat of it, and not die. I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eats of this bread, he shall live forever; and the bread that I shall give is My flesh, which I will give for the life of the world." The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, "How can this Man give us his flesh to eat?" Then Jesus said to them, "Verily, verily, I say to you, except you eat the flesh of the Son of Man, and drink His blood, you have no life in you. Whoever eats My flesh, and drinks My blood, has eternal life, and I will raise him up at the last day. For My flesh is meat indeed, and My blood is drink indeed. He who eats My flesh, and drinks My blood, dwells in Me, and I in him. As the living Father sent Me, and I live by the Father: so he who feeds on Me, will live because of Me. This is the bread which came down from heaven. Not as your fathers ate the manna, and are dead. He who eats of this bread shall live forever." These things He said in the synagogue, as He taught in Capernaum.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 14

John the Baptist Beheaded  
Parallel: Mark 6:14-29; Luke 9:7-9

**Matt. 14:1 At that time <sup>1</sup>Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 2:19** But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 9:9** And Herod said, "I have beheaded John, but who is this, of whom I hear such things?" And he desired to see Him.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 6:14** And king Herod heard of Him, for His name was spread abroad. And he said, "John the Baptist is risen from the dead, and therefore these mighty works do show in him."

**Matt. 14:2** and said to his servants, <sup>1</sup>"This is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works show forth themselves in him."

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 6:15** Others said, "It is Elijah." And others said, "He is a prophet, like one of the prophets."

**Matt. 14:3** For <sup>1</sup>Herod had laid hold of John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 6:17** For Herod himself had sent and laid hold on John, and bound him in prison for the sake of Herodias, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her.

**Matt. 14:4** For John said to him, "It is not lawful for you to have her."

**Matt. 14:5** And when he would have put him to death, he <sup>1</sup>feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 6:20** For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and holy, and protected him. And when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

**Matt. 14:6** But when Herod's <sup>1</sup>birthday was kept, the

**daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:21** And when a convenient day came, Herod on his birthday made a supper for his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

**Matt. 14:7** Therefore he <sup>1</sup>**promised with an oath to give her whatever she would ask.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:23** And he swore to her, "Whatever you ask of me, I will give to you, to half of my kingdom."

**Matt. 14:8** And she, being before instructed of her <sup>1</sup>**mother, said, "Give me John the Baptist's head in a charger."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:24** And she went forth, and said to her mother, "What shall I ask?" And she said, "The head of John the Baptist."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:19** Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

**Matt. 14:9** And the king was <sup>1</sup>**sorry; nevertheless for the oath made, and those who sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given to her.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:26** And the king was exceedingly sorry; yet because of his oaths, and because of those who sat with him, he would not reject her.

**Matt. 14:10** And he sent, and <sup>1</sup>**beheaded John in the prison.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:27** And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought. And he went and beheaded him in the prison,

**Matt. 14:11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the girl, and she brought it to her mother.**

**Matt. 14:12 And his <sup>1</sup>disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:29** And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took away his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

**Feeding of Five Thousand**  
**Parallel: Mark 6:30-44; Luke 9:10-17;**  
**John 6:1-14**

**Matt. 14:13 When Jesus heard of it, He departed from there by boat into a <sup>1</sup>desert place apart, and when the people heard about it, they followed Him on foot from the cities.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:30-33** And the apostles gathered themselves together around Jesus, and told Him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught. And He said to them, "Come aside by yourselves into a desert place, and rest a while." For there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure time so much as to eat. And they departed to a deserted place by boat privately. And the people saw them departing, and many knew Him, and ran there on foot from all the cities, and got there ahead of them, and came together to Him.

**Matt. 14:14 And Jesus went forth, and saw a <sup>1</sup>great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and He healed their sick.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:11** And the people, when they knew it, followed Him; and He received them, and spoke to them of the kingdom of God, and healed those who had need of healing.

**Matt. 14:15 And when it was evening, His disciples came to Him, saying, "This is a desert place, and the time is now past; <sup>1</sup>send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves food."**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:12** And when the day began to wear away, then the twelve came to Him, and said, "Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and surrounding country, and find lodging, and get food for we are here in a desert place."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:35,36** And when the day was now far spent, His disciples came to Him, and said, "This is a desert place, and now the time is very late. Send them away, that they may go into the surrounding country, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread; for they have nothing to eat."

**Matt. 14:16 But Jesus said to them, "They need not depart, you give them to eat."**

**Matt. 14:17 And they say to Him, "We have here but <sup>1</sup>five loaves, and two fish."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:37** He answered and said to them, "You give them something to eat." And they said to Him, "Shall we go and buy two hundred denarii of bread, and give them something to eat?"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:13** But He said to them, "You give them something to eat." And they said, "We have no more than five loaves and two fish, unless we should go and buy meat for all these people."

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:9** "There is a lad here, who has five barley loaves, and two small fish, but what are they among so many?"

**Matt. 14:18 He said, "Bring them here to Me."**



**Matt. 14:19** And <sup>1</sup>He commanded the <sup>2</sup>multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed, and broke, and gave the loaves to His disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:39,40** And He commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass. And they sat down in ranks, of hundreds, and fifties.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 9:14** For they were about five thousand men. And He said to His disciples, "Make them sit down in groups of fifties."

**Matt. 14:20** And they all ate, and were filled, and they took up <sup>1</sup>twelve baskets full of fragments.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:17** And they ate, and were all filled, and there was taken up twelve baskets of fragments that remained for them.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:43** And they picked up twelve baskets full of fragments, and of the fish.

**Matt. 14:21** And those who had eaten were about <sup>1</sup>five thousand men, besides women and children.

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:1-14** After these things Jesus went over the Sea of Galilee, which is the Sea of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed Him, because they saw His miracles which He did on those who were diseased. And Jesus went up on a mountain, and there He sat with His disciples. And the Passover, a feast of the Jews, was near. When Jesus then lifted up His eyes, and saw a great company come to Him, he said to Philip, "Where shall we buy bread, that these may eat?" And this He said to prove him, for He Himself knew what He would do. Philip answered Him, "Two hundred denarii of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may

have a little.” One of His disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, said to Him, “There is a lad here, who has five barley loaves, and two small fish, but what are they among so many?” And Jesus said, “Have the people sit down.” Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand. And Jesus took the loaves; and when He had given thanks, He distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to those sitting down; and likewise of the fish as much as they wanted. When they were filled, He said to His disciples, “Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.” Therefore they gathered them up, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which were left over by those who had eaten. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, “This is of a truth the prophet who is to come into the world.”

### Jesus Walks On the Water .

Parallel: Mark 6:45-52; John 6:15-21

**Matt. 14:22 And immediately <sup>1</sup>Jesus constrained His disciples to get into a boat, and go before Him to the <sup>2</sup>other side, while He sent the multitudes away.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:45** And immediately He constrained His disciples to get into the boat, and to go to the other side before to Bethsaida, while He sent the people away.

<sup>2</sup>**John 6:17** And entered into a boat, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus had not come to them.

**Matt. 14:23 And when He had sent the multitudes away, He went up into a mountain apart to pray. And when evening had come, He was there alone.**

**Matt. 14:24 But the boat was now in the <sup>1</sup>middle of the sea, tossed with waves, for the <sup>2</sup>wind was contrary.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:18,19** And the sea arose because a great wind was blowing. So when they had rowed about twenty-five or thirty furlongs, they saw Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing near to the boat, and they were afraid.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 6:48** And He saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary to them. And about the fourth watch of the night He came to them, walking on the sea, and would have passed them by.

**Matt. 14:25** And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went to them, walking on the sea.

**Matt. 14:26** And when the disciples saw Him walking on the sea, they were <sup>1</sup>troubled, saying, "It is a spirit," and they cried out for fear.

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:19** So when they had rowed about twenty-five or thirty furlongs, they saw Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing near to the boat, and they were afraid.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:49** But when they saw Him walking on the sea, they supposed it was a spirit, and cried out:

**Matt. 14:27** But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying, "Be of good cheer! It is I; be not afraid."

**Matt. 14:28** And Peter answered Him and said, "Lord, if it is You, bid me come to You on the water."

**Matt. 14:29** And He said, "Come!" And when Peter had come down out of the boat, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

**Matt. 14:30** But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid, and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, "Lord, save me."

**Matt. 14:31** And immediately Jesus stretched forth

**His hand, and caught him, and said to him, "O you of little faith, why did you doubt?"**

**Matt. 14:32 And when they had come into the <sup>1</sup>boat, the wind ceased.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 6:21** Then they willingly received Him into the boat, and immediately the boat was at the land where they were going.

**Matt. 14:33 Then those who were in the boat came and worshiped Him, saying, "Of a truth You are the Son of God."**

**Touched Jesus - Made Well  
Parallel: Mark 6:53-56**

**Matt. 14:34 And when they had gone over, they came to the land of <sup>1</sup>Gennesaret.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:53** And when they had crossed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 5:1** And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon Him to hear the word of God, He stood by the lake of Gennesaret,

**Matt. 14:35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of Him, they sent out to all that country round about, and <sup>1</sup>brought to Him all who were diseased,**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 6:54-56** And when they were come out of the boat, immediately they knew Him, and ran through that whole surrounding region, and began to carry about on beds those who were sick, to wherever they heard He was. And wherever he entered, into villages, cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought Him that they might touch if it were even the border of His garment. And as many as touched Him were made whole.

**Matt. 14:36** and besought Him that they might only touch the hem of His garment. And as many as <sup>1</sup>touched it were made perfectly whole.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 9:20-22** And, behold, a woman, who was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind Him, and touched the hem of His garment: For she said within herself, "If I may but touch His garment, I will be whole." But Jesus turned Himself about, and when He saw her, he said, "Daughter, be of good comfort; your faith has made you whole." And the woman was made whole from that hour.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 15

#### Source of Defilement Parallel: Mark 7:1-23

**Matt. 15:1** Then the <sup>1</sup>scribes and Pharisees, who were from Jerusalem, came to Jesus saying,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:2** And when they saw some of His disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashed, hands, they found fault.

**Matt. 15:2** "Why do Your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they <sup>1</sup>wash not their hands when they eat bread."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:3,4** For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, do not eat unless they wash their hands in a special way, holding the tradition of the elders. And when they come from the marketplace, they do not eat unless they wash. And many other things there be, which they have received and hold, like the washing of cups, and pots, brazen vessels, and of tables.

**Matt. 15:3** But He answered and said to them, “Why do you also transgress the <sup>1</sup>commandment of God by your tradition?”

<sup>1</sup>Mark 7:9 And He said to them, “Full well you reject the commandments of God, that you may keep your tradition.”

**Matt. 15:4** For God commanded, saying, <sup>1</sup>‘Honor your father and mother;’ and, ‘He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death.’

<sup>1</sup>Exodus 20:12 Honor your father and your mother, that your days may be long upon the land which the LORD your God gives you.

<sup>1</sup>Exodus 21:17 And he who curses his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

**Matt. 15:5** But you say, ‘Whoever will say to his father or his mother, “Whatever you may have received from me, it is a gift dedicated to the temple,”

**Matt. 15:6** and honors not his father or his mother, with it.’ Thus you have made the commandment of God of no effect by your <sup>1</sup>tradition.

<sup>1</sup>Mark 7:11,12 But you say, “If a man will say to his father or mother, whatever gift you may have received from me, is Corban—that is, to say, a gift given to God; and you no more let him do anything for his father or his mother.”

**Matt. 15:7** You hypocrites, well did <sup>1</sup>Isaiah prophesy of you, saying,

<sup>1</sup>Isaiah 29:13 Therefore the Lord said: “Forasmuch as these people draw near with their mouth and with their lips do honor Me. But have removed their heart

far from Me, and their fear toward Me is taught by the precept of men,”

**Matt. 15:8** ‘This people draws near to Me with their mouth, and honors Me with their lips; but their heart is <sup>1</sup>far from Me.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 12:29,30** Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? And then he will spoil his house. He who is not with Me is against Me, and he who gathers not with Me scatters abroad.

**Matt. 15:9** But in <sup>1</sup>vain they worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

<sup>1</sup>**2 John 1:9** Whoever transgresses, and abides not in the doctrine of Christ, does not have God. He who abides in the doctrine of Christ, has both the Father and the Son.

**Matt. 15:10** And He called the multitude, and said to them, “Hear, and understand:

**Matt. 15:11** Not that which goes into the mouth defiles a man; but that which comes out of the mouth, this <sup>1</sup>defiles a man.”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:15** There is nothing that enters a man from without that can defile him, but the things which come out of him, those are the things that defile a man.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 14:14** I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself; but to him who thinks anything to be unclean, to him it is unclean.

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 14:17** For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink, but righteousness, and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit.

**<sup>1</sup>Romans 14:20** Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of food. All things are indeed pure, but they are evil for that man who eats with offence.

**Matt. 15:12** Then came His disciples, and said to Him, "Do you know that the <sup>1</sup>Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?"

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 7:17,18** And when He had entered the house from the people, His disciples asked Him concerning the parable. And He said to them, "Are you also without understanding? Do you not perceive, that whatever enters a man from without, cannot defile him,"

**Matt. 15:13** But He answered and said, "Every plant, which My heavenly Father has not planted, will be rooted up.

**Matt. 15:14** Let them alone. They are blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind leads the blind, both will fall into the ditch.

**Matt. 15:15** Then answered Peter and said to Him, "Declare to us this parable."

**Matt. 15:16** And Jesus said, "Are you also still without understanding?"

**Matt. 15:17** Do you not yet understand, that whatever enters in at the mouth goes into the stomach, and is eliminated from the body?

**Matt. 15:18** But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart, and they defile a man.

**Matt. 15:19** For out of the heart proceed <sup>1</sup>evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies.



<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 6:5** And GOD saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 8:21** And the LORD smelled a sweet aroma. And the LORD said in His heart, "I will not again curse the ground for man's sake; although the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again destroy every living thing as I have done."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:21,22** For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

**Matt. 15:20** **These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashed hands defiles not a man."**

**A Gentile Woman With Great Faith**  
**Parallel: Mark 7:24-30**

**Matt. 15:21** **Then Jesus went from there, and departed to the coasts.**

**Matt. 15:22** **And, behold, a <sup>1</sup>woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried to Him, saying, "Have mercy on me, O Lord, You son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil,"**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:24-26** And from there He arose, and went to the borders of Tyre and Sidon. And entered into a house, and did not want anyone to know it, but He could not be hidden. For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit heard about Him, and came and fell at His feet. The woman was a Greek, a Syro-Phoenician by nation; and she besought Him to cast the devil out of her daughter.

**Matt. 15:23** **But He answered her not a word. And His**

disciples came and besought Him, saying, "Send her away; for she cries after us."

**Matt. 15:24** But He answered and said, "I was not sent but to the lost sheep of the <sup>1</sup>house of Israel."

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 15:8,9** Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister to the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made to the fathers, and that the Gentiles might glorify God for His mercy; as it is written, "For this cause I will confess you among the Gentiles, and sing to Your name."

**Matt. 15:25** Then she came and <sup>1</sup>worshiped Him, saying, "Lord, help me!"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:25** For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit heard about Him, and came and fell at His feet.

**Matt. 15:26** But He answered and said, "It is not right to take the children's bread, and cast it to <sup>1</sup>dogs."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 10:5,6** These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, "Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter into any city of the Samaritans. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel."

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 2:12** That at that time you were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world.

**Matt. 15:27** And she said, "Truth, Lord, yet the dogs eat of the <sup>1</sup>crumbs which fall from their masters' table."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:13,14** And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes to heaven, but

beat on his breast, saying, "God be merciful to me a sinner." I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other. For everyone who exalts himself will be abased, and he who humbles himself will be exalted.

**Matt. 15:28** Then Jesus answered and said to her, "O woman, great is your faith! Let it be to you even as you will. And her <sup>1</sup>daughter was made whole from that very hour.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 7:29** And he said to her, "For this saying go your way; the devil has gone out of your daughter."

### Multitudes Seek Healing Parallel: Luke 6:17-19

**Matt. 15:29** And Jesus departed from there, and came near to the Sea of Galilee; and went up on a mountain, and sat down there.

**Matt. 15:30** And great multitudes came to Him, having with them those who were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet, and He healed them.

**Matt. 15:31** So much that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb speak, the maimed made whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see. And they glorified the God of Israel.

### Feeding of Four Thousand Parallel: Mark 8:1-10

**Matt. 15:32** Then Jesus called His disciples to Him, and said, "I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now continued with Me three days, and have <sup>1</sup>nothing to eat, and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint on the way."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:1** In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called His disciples to Him, and said to them,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:3** “And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint on the way; for some of them came from far.”

**Matt. 15:33** And His disciples said to Him, “Where could we get so much <sup>1</sup>bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:4** And His disciples answered Him, “From where can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?”

**Matt. 15:34** And Jesus said to them, “How many loaves do you have?” And they said, “Seven, and a few little fish.”

**Matt. 15:35** And He commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

**Matt. 15:36** And He took the seven loaves and the <sup>1</sup>fish, and gave thanks, and broke them, and gave to His disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:7** And they had a few small fish, and He blessed them, and commanded to set them also before them.

**Matt. 15:37** And they all ate and were <sup>1</sup>filled, and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:14-21** And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and He healed their sick. And when it was evening, His disciples came to Him, saying, “This is a

desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves food." But Jesus said to them, "They need not depart; you give them to eat." And they say to Him, "We have here but five loaves, and two fish." He said, "Bring them here to Me." And He commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fish, and looking up to heaven, He blessed, and broke, and gave the loaves to His disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they all ate, and were filled: and they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments. And those who had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

**Matt. 15:38 And those who ate were four thousand men, besides women and children.**

**Matt. 15:39 And He sent away the multitude, and took a <sup>1</sup>boat, and came to the coasts of Magdala.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:10** And immediately He entered into a boat with His disciples, and came to the region of Dalmanutha.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 16

Pharisees/Sadducees Demand a Sign  
Parallel: Mark 8:11,12; Luke 12:54-56

**Matt. 16:1 The Pharisees and the Sadducees came, and <sup>1</sup>testing Him desired that He would show them a sign from heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:16** And others, testing Him, sought from Him a sign from heaven.

**Matt. 16:2** He <sup>1</sup>answered and said to them, “When it is evening, you say, ‘It will be fair weather, for the sky is red.’

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:12** And He sighed deeply in His spirit, and said, “Why does this generation seek after a sign? Verily I say to you, there will no sign be given to this generation.”

**Matt. 16:3** And in the morning, ‘It will be foul weather today, for the sky is red and lowering.’ O you hypocrites, you can discern the face of the sky, but you cannot discern the signs of the times?

**Matt. 16:4** A <sup>1</sup>wicked and adulterous generation seeks after a sign, and there will be no sign given to it, except the sign of the prophet <sup>2</sup>Jonah.” And He left them and departed.

<sup>1</sup>**Jeremiah 3:14** “Return, O backsliding children,” says the LORD; “for I am married to you. I will take you, one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 12:40** For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

### Beware of Hypocrisy

Parallel: Mark 8:13-21; Luke 12:1-3

**Matt. 16:5** And when His disciples had come to the other side, they had forgotten to take <sup>1</sup>bread.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:14** Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, and in the boat they did not have with them more than one loaf.

**Matt. 16:6 Then Jesus said to them, "Take heed and beware of the <sup>1</sup>leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:15** And He charged them, saying, "Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and the leaven of Herod."

**Matt. 16:7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, "It is because we have taken no bread."**

**Matt. 16:8 But when Jesus perceived, He said to them, "O you of <sup>1</sup>little faith, why do you reason among yourselves because you have brought no bread?"**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 6:30** Wherefore, if God so clothes the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, will He not much more clothe you? O you of little faith?

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 8:26** And He said to them, "Why are you fearful, O you of little faith?" Then He arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea, and there was a great calm.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:31** And immediately Jesus stretched forth His hand, and caught him, and said to him, "O you of little faith, why did you doubt?"

**Matt. 16:9 Do you not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves for the five thousand, and how many <sup>1</sup>baskets you took up?**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:20** And they all ate, and were filled, and they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments.

**Matt. 16:10 Neither the seven loaves for the four thousand, and how many <sup>1</sup>baskets you took up?**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 15:37** And they all ate and were filled, and

they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:8** So they did ate, and were filled, and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

**Matt. 16:11** How is it that you do not understand that I spoke not to you concerning bread, but that you should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?"

**Matt. 16:12** Then they understood that He was not telling them to beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

Peter's Confession of Jesus The Christ  
Parallel: Mark 8:27-30; Luke 9:18-20

**Matt. 16:13** When Jesus came into the coasts of Caesarea Philippi, He asked His disciples saying, <sup>1</sup>"Who do men say that I the Son of Man am?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:27** And Jesus and His disciples went out to the towns of Caesarea Philippi; and on the way He asked His disciples, saying to them, "Who do men say that I am?"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:18** And it came to pass, as He was alone praying His disciples were with Him, and He asked them, saying, "Who do the people say that I am?"

**Matt. 16:14** And they said, "Some say that You are <sup>1</sup>John the Baptist, some <sup>2</sup>Elijah, and others Jeremiah or one of the prophets."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:1,2** At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus, and said to his servants, "This is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works show forth themselves in him."



**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 3:1,2** In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea, and saying, "Repent you: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."

**<sup>2</sup>Mark 6:15** Others said, "It is Elijah." And others said, "He is a prophet, like one of the prophets."

**Matt. 16:15** He said to them, "But who do you say that I am?"

**Matt. 16:16** And <sup>1</sup>Simon Peter answered and said, "You are the <sup>2</sup>Christ, the Son of the living God."

**<sup>1</sup>John 1:42** And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, "You are Simon the son of Jonah. You will be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone."

**<sup>2</sup>1 Corinthians 3:11** For other foundation can anyone lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

**Matt. 16:17** And Jesus answered and said to him, "Blessed are you, Simon Bar-Jonah, for flesh and blood has not revealed it to you, but My <sup>1</sup>Father who is in heaven.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 3:17** And lo a voice from heaven, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 17:5** While he was still speaking behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them, and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear you Him!"

**Matt. 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are <sup>1</sup>Peter, and upon this rock I will build My <sup>2</sup>church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:42** And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, He said, "You are Simon the son of Jonah. You will be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone."

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 2:47** Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

**Matt. 16:19** And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you <sup>1</sup>bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 1:8** But you will receive power, when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you shall be witnesses to Me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea and in Samaria, and to the uttermost part of the earth.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 2:1-4** And when the day of Pentecost had fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven like a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 10:34,35** Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, "Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons. But in every nation he who fears Him, and works righteousness, is accepted by Him."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 10:44,45** While Peter was still speaking these words, the Holy Spirit fell on all those who heard the word. And those of the circumcision who believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because the gift of the Holy Spirit was poured out on the Gentiles also.

**Matt. 16:20 Then He charged His disciples that they should tell no one that He was Jesus the Christ."**

**Death and Resurrection Predicted  
Parallel: Mark 8:31-33; Luke 9:21,22**

**Matt. 16:21 From that time forth began Jesus to show to His <sup>1</sup>disciples, how that He must go to Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be <sup>2</sup>killed, and be <sup>3</sup>raised again the third day.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 2:19-22** Jesus answered and said to them, "Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up." Then said the Jews, "It required forty-six years to build this temple, and will You raise it up in three days?" But He spoke of the temple of His body. When therefore He had risen from the dead, His disciples remembered that He had said this to them; and they believed the Scripture, and the word which Jesus had spoken.

<sup>2</sup>**John 3:14** And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of Man be lifted up,

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 12:38-40** Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, "Master, we would see a sign from You." But He answered and said to them, "An evil and adulterous generation seeks after a sign, and no sign will be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonah. For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth."

**Matt. 16:22 Then Peter took Him, and began to rebuke Him, saying, "Be it far from You, Lord; this shall not happen to You!"**

**Matt. 16:23 But He turned, and said to <sup>1</sup>Peter, "Get you behind Me, Satan! You are an offence to Me, for**

**you think not the things that are of God, but those that are of men.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:33** But when He had turned around and looked at His disciples, He rebuked Peter, saying, “Get behind Me, Satan. For you know not the things of God, but the things of men.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 4:10** Then said Jesus to him, “Get yourself away from Me, Satan: for it is written, ‘You shall worship the Lord your God, and Him only shall you serve.’”

### **Take Up Cross/Follow Jesus**

**Parallel: Mark 8:34-38; 9:1; Luke 9:23-27; John 12:25,26**

**Matt. 16:24** Then said Jesus to His disciples, “If any one will <sup>1</sup>come after Me, let him <sup>2</sup>deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow Me.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:23** And He said to them all, “If anyone will come after Me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow Me.”

<sup>1</sup>**1 Peter 2:21** For to this you were called, because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that you should follow His steps:

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 11:37** They were stoned, they were sawn in two, were tempted, were slain with the sword, they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins, being destitute, afflicted, tormented—

**Matt. 16:25** For whoever will <sup>1</sup>save his life will lose it, and whoever will lose his life for My sake will find it.

<sup>1</sup>**John 12:25** He who loves his life will lose it, and he who hates his life in this world will keep it for eternal life.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 8:35** For whoever will save his life will lose it, but whoever will lose his life for My sake and the gospel's, will save it.

**Matt. 16:26** For what is a man <sup>1</sup>profited, if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his <sup>2</sup>soul?

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 9:25** For what is a man advantaged, if he gains the whole world, and loses or casts away himself?

**<sup>2</sup>Luke 12:20,21** But God said to him, "You fool, this night your soul will be required of you; then whose will those things be, which you have provided? So is he who lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God."

**Matt. 16:27** For the Son of Man will <sup>1</sup>come in the glory of His Father with His angels; and then He will <sup>2</sup>reward every man according to his works.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 25:31-33** When the Son of Man will come in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then will He sit on the throne of His glory. And before Him will be gathered all nations, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats. And he will set the sheep on His right hand, but the goats on the left.

**<sup>1</sup>2 Thessalonians 1:7,8** And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels, in flaming fire taking vengeance on those who know not God, and who obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

**<sup>2</sup>Hebrews 9:27** And as it is appointed to men to die once, but after this the judgment;

**2 Corinthians 5:10** For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one may receive the things done in his body, according to what he has done, whether it be good or bad.

**Matt. 16:28** Verily I say to you, there are some standing here, who will not taste of death, till they see the Son of Man coming in His <sup>1</sup>kingdom.

**1 Acts 20:28** Therefore take heed to yourselves and to all the flock, among which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which He has purchased with His own blood.

**1 Acts 2:1-4** And when the day of Pentecost had fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven like a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 17

#### The Transfiguration

Parallel: Mark 9:2-13; Luke 9:28-36

**Matt. 17:1** And after six days Jesus took <sup>1</sup>Peter, James, and John his brother, and brought them up into a high mountain apart,

**1 Luke 9:28** And it came to pass about eight days after these sayings, He took Peter, John, and James, and went upon a mountain to pray.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:33** And He took with Him Peter, James, and John, and began to be greatly distressed, and to be very heavy.

**Matt. 17:2** and was transfigured before them. And His face shone like the sun, and his <sup>1</sup>clothing was white as the <sup>2</sup>light.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:29** And as he prayed, the appearance of His countenance was altered, and his clothing was white and gleaming.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:3** And his clothing became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can whiten them.

<sup>2</sup>**John 1:14** And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father, full of grace and truth.

<sup>2</sup>**Peter 1:16,17** For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known to you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of His majesty. For He received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to Him from the Excellent Glory, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."

**Matt. 17:3** And, behold, there <sup>1</sup>appeared to them Moses and Elijah talking with Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:31** Who appeared in glory, and spoke of His decease which He would accomplish at Jerusalem.

**Matt. 17:4** Then answered Peter, and said to Jesus, <sup>1</sup>"Lord, it is good for us to be here; if You will, let us make here three tabernacles; one for You and one for Moses, and one for Elijah.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:32,33** But Peter and those who were with Him were heavy with sleep; and when they were awake, they saw His glory, and the two men who stood with Him. And it came to pass, as they departed from Him, Peter said to Jesus, “Master, it is good for us to be here; and let us make three tabernacles, one for You, and one for Moses, and one for Elijah” — not knowing what he said.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:6** For he did not know what to say, for they were greatly afraid.

**Matt. 17:5** While he was still speaking, behold, <sup>1</sup>a bright cloud overshadowed them, and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, <sup>2</sup>“This is My beloved <sup>3</sup>Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear you Him!”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:34** While he thus spoke, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them; and they feared as they entered the cloud.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 3:17** And lo a voice from heaven, saying, “This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.”

<sup>3</sup>**Hebrews 1:1,2** God, who at various times and in different manners spoke in time past to the fathers by the prophets, has in these last days spoken to us by His Son, whom He has appointed heir of all things, by whom also He made the worlds;

**Matt. 17:6** And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their faces, and were greatly afraid.

**Matt. 17:7** And Jesus came and touched them, and said, “Arise, and <sup>1</sup>be not afraid.”

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:27** But immediately Jesus spoke to them, saying, “Be of good cheer! It is I; be not afraid.”



**Matt. 17:8** And when they had lifted up their eyes, they <sup>1</sup>saw no man, except <sup>2</sup>Jesus only.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:36** And when the voice had ceased, Jesus was found alone. And they kept silent, and told no one in those days any of the things which they had seen.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 9:8** And by some, that Elijah had appeared, and by others, that one of the old prophets had risen again.

**Matt. 17:9** And as they came down from the <sup>1</sup>mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, "Tell the vision to no one, until the Son of Man is <sup>2</sup>risen from the dead."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 9:37** And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they had come down from the hill, much people met Him.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 9:10** And they kept this saying to themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead meant.

**Matt. 17:10** And His disciples asked Him, saying, "Why then do the scribes say that <sup>1</sup>Elijah must come first?"

<sup>1</sup>**Malachi 3:1** Behold, I will send My messenger, and he will prepare the way before Me. And the Lord, whom you seek, will suddenly come to His temple, even the Messenger of the covenant, in whom you delight. Behold, He shall come, says the LORD of hosts.

<sup>1</sup>**Malachi 4:5** Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD.

**Matt. 17:11** And Jesus answered and said to them, "Elijah is truly coming, and will <sup>1</sup>restore all things,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 3:8** Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, "We have Abraham to our father," for I say to you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children to Abraham.

**Matt. 17:12** But I say to you, that <sup>1</sup>**Elijah has come already, and they knew him not, but have done to him whatever they wished. Likewise the Son of Man will also suffer of them.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 14:1-12** At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus, and said to his servants, "This is John the Baptist; he has risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works show forth themselves in him." For Herod had laid hold of John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. For John said to him, "It is not lawful for you to have her." And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet. But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod. Therefore he promised with an oath to give her whatever she would ask. And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, "Give me John the Baptist's head in a charger." And the king was sorry; nevertheless for the oath made, and those who sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given to her. And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison. And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the girl, and she brought it to her mother. And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.

**Matt. 17:13** Then the disciples understood that He spoke to them of John the Baptist.

Jesus Heals a Boy  
Parallel: Mark 9:14-29; Luke 9:37-42

**Matt. 17:14** And when they had come to the multi-

**tude, there came to Him a <sup>1</sup>certain man, kneeling down to Him, and saying,**

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 9:14,15** Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, "Why do we and the Pharisees fast often, but Your disciples fast not?" And Jesus said to them, "Can the children of the bridegroom mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? But the days will come, when the bridegroom will be taken from them, and then will they fast.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 9:38** And, behold, a man of the crowd cried out, saying, "Master, I beg You, look at my son, for he is my only child.

**Matt. 17:15 "Lord, have mercy on my son, for he is a <sup>1</sup>lunatic, and suffers greatly. For he often falls into the fire, and often into the water.**

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 9:39** And, behold, a spirit seizes him, and he suddenly cries out, and it tears him until he foams at the mouth, and bruises him, it hardly ever departs from him.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 9:18** And wherever he seizes him, he tears him, he foams at the mouth, and gnashes his teeth, and becomes rigid. And I spoke to Your disciples, that they should cast him out, and they could not."

**Matt. 17:16 And I brought him to Your disciples, and <sup>1</sup>they could not cure him."**

**Mark 9:21 And He asked his father, "How long has this been happening to him?" And he said, "From a child."**

**Matt. 17:17 Then Jesus answered and said, "O <sup>1</sup>faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? How long shall I suffer you? Bring him here to Me."**

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 9:23,24** Jesus said to him, "If You can believe, all things are possible to him who believes." And immediately the father of the child cried out, and with tears said, "Lord, I believe; help my unbelief."

**Matt. 17:18** And Jesus <sup>1</sup>rebuked the devil, and he departed out of him, and the child was cured from that very hour.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 9:25,26** When Jesus saw that the people came running together, He rebuked the unclean spirit, saying to him, "You dumb and deaf spirit, I charge you, come out of him, and enter no more into him." And the spirit cried out, and convulsed him greatly, and came out of him. And he became as one dead so that many said, "He is dead."

**Matt. 17:19** Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, "Why could we not cast him out?"

**Matt. 17:20** And Jesus said to them, "Because of your unbelief; for verily I say to you, if you have faith as a grain of mustard seed, you will say to this mountain, move from here to yonder place, and it will remove; and nothing will be impossible to you.

**Matt. 17:21** However, this kind does not go out except by prayer and fasting."

Death/Resurrection Predicted Again  
Parallel: Mark 9:30-32; Luke 9:43-45

**Matt. 17:22** And while they stayed in Galilee, Jesus said to them, "The Son of Man will be <sup>1</sup>betrayed into the hands of men,

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 26:14-16** Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests, and said to them, "What will you give me, if I deliver Him to you?" And

they counted out for him thirty pieces of silver. And from that time he sought opportunity to betray Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Zechariah 11:12** And I said to them, "If you think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear." So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.

**Matt. 17:23** and they will <sup>1</sup>kill Him, and the third day He will be raised again." And they were exceedingly sorrowful.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:21** From that time forth began Jesus to show to His disciples, how that He must go to Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

### Jesus and Peter Pay Taxes Parallel: None

**Matt. 17:24** And when they had come to <sup>1</sup>Capernaum, those who received tribute money came to Peter, and said, "Does not your master <sup>2</sup>pay tribute?"

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 8:5** And when Jesus had entered into Capernaum, there came to him a centurion, beseeching Him,

<sup>2</sup>**Exodus 30:12** When you take the sum of the children of Israel for their number, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when you number them, that there be no plague among them when you number them.

<sup>2</sup>**Chronicles 24:5** And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, "Go out to the cities of Judah, and gather from all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that you

do it quickly." However the Levites did not do it quickly.

**Matt. 17:25** He said, "Yes." And when he had come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom do the kings of the earth take customs or tribute? From their own children, or from strangers?"

**Matt. 17:26** Peter said to Him, "Of strangers." Jesus said to him, "Then the children are free.

**Matt. 17:27** Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go to the sea, and cast in a hook, and take the fish that comes up first. And when you have opened its mouth, you will find a piece of money; take that and <sup>1</sup>give it to them for Me and you."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:25** And He said to them, "Render therefore to Caesar the things that are Caesar's, and to God the things that are God's."

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 18

#### Disciples Argue About Greatness

Parallel: Mark 9:33-37

Compare: Matthew 20:20-28; Mark 10:35-45;

Luke 22:24-30

**Matt. 18:1** At the same time came the disciples to Jesus, saying, "Who is the <sup>1</sup>greatest in the kingdom of heaven?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:33-35** And He came to Capernaum; and when He was in the house He asked them, "What were you disputing among yourselves on the way?" But they held their peace; for on the way they had disputed among themselves who was the greatest. And He sat down,

and called the twelve, and said to them, "If anyone would be first, he must be last of all and servant of all."

**Matt. 18:2** And Jesus called a <sup>1</sup>little child to Him, and set him in the midst of them,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:36,37** And He took a child, and put him in the midst of them; and when He had taken him in His arms, He said to them, "Whoever receives one such child in My name, receives Me, and whoever receives Me, receives not Me, but Him who sent Me."

**Matt. 18:3** And said, Verily I say to you, except you be converted, and become as little children, you will not enter the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:24-30** And there was also a strife among them, as to which of them should be regarded the greatest. And He said to them, "The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them, and those who exercise authority over them are called Benefactors. But not so with you; but he who is greatest among you, let him be as the younger, and he who is chief, as he who serves. For who is greater, he who sits at the table, or he who serves? Is not he who sits at the table? But I am among you as He who serves. You are those who have continued with Me in My trials. And I appoint to you a kingdom, as My Father has appointed to Me, that you may eat and drink at My table in My kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel."

**Matt. 18:4 Whoever therefore will <sup>1</sup>humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Peter 5:5,6** Likewise, you younger, submit yourselves to the elder. Yes, all of you be submissive to one another, and be clothed with humility, for "God resists the proud, and gives grace to the humble." Therefore humble yourselves under the mighty hand of God, that He may exalt you in due time,

**Matt. 18:5 And whoever <sup>1</sup>receives one little child in My name, receives Me.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:37** Whoever receives one such child in My name, receives Me, and whoever receives Me, receives not Me, but Him who sent Me.

#### Offenses Will Come

Parallel: Mark 9:42-48; Luke 17:1-4

**Matt. 18:6 But whoever will offend one of these <sup>1</sup>little ones who believe in Me, it would be better for him that a millstone be hung around his neck, and that he be drowned in the depths of the sea.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 2:1** My little children, these things I write to you, that you do not sin. And if anyone sins, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous;

<sup>1</sup>**John 2:12** I write to you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for His name's sake.

<sup>1</sup>**John 2:18** Little children, it is the last time; and as you have heard that Antichrist is coming, even now there are many antichrists; by which we know that it is the last time.



<sup>1</sup>**John 2:28** And now, little children, abide in Him, that, when He shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before Him at His coming.

**Matt. 18:7** Woe to the world because of offences! For it must be that offences come, but woe to that man by whom the offence comes!

**Matt. 18:8** Therefore if your <sup>1</sup>hand or your foot offend you, cut them off, and cast them from you: it is better for you to enter into life lame or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:43** And if your hand offend you, cut it off; it is better for you to enter life maimed, than having two hands to go to hell, into the fire that shall never be quenched—

**Matt. 18:9** And if your <sup>1</sup>eye offend you, pluck it out, and cast it from you. It is better for you to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes, to be cast into <sup>2</sup>hell.

<sup>1</sup>**John 2:16** For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 9:44** where their worm does not die, and the fire is not quenched.

Parable of the Lost Sheep  
Parallel: Luke 15:1-7

**Matt. 18:10** Take heed that you despise not one of these <sup>1</sup>little ones, for I say to you, that in heaven their <sup>2</sup>angels do always behold the face of My Father who is in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**John 2:1** My little children, these things I write to you, that you do not sin. And if anyone sins, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous;

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 1:14** Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for those who will be heirs of salvation?

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 27:23** For there stood by me this night the angel of God, to whose I belong and whom I serve,

**Matt. 18:11** For the Son of Man has come to <sup>1</sup>save that which was <sup>2</sup>lost.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 15:1,2** Then all the publicans and sinners drew near to Him to hear Him. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, "This Man receives sinners, and eats with them."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:16** He who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 8:20-24** But Peter said to him, "Your money perish with you, because you have thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money. You have neither part nor portion in this matter, for your heart is not right in the sight of God. Repent therefore of this your wickedness, and pray God if perhaps the thought of your heart may be forgiven you. For I perceive that you are in the gall of bitterness, and in the bondage of iniquity." Then Simon answered and said, "Pray to the Lord for me, that none of the things which you have spoken come upon me."

**Matt. 18:12** What do you think? <sup>1</sup>If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them goes astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine, and goes into the mountains, and seeks that which has gone astray?

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 15:3,4** And He spoke this parable to them, saying, "What man among you, having a hundred sheep, if he loses one of them, does not leave the ninety-nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he finds it?"

**Matt. 18:13** And if he should <sup>1</sup>find it, verily I say to you, he rejoices more over that sheep, than over the ninety-nine that went not astray.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 15:5,6** And when he has found it, he lays it on his shoulders, rejoicing. And when he comes home, he calls together his friends and neighbors, saying to them, "Rejoice with me, for I have found my sheep which was lost."

**Matt. 18:14** Even so it is not the will of your Father who is in heaven, that one of these <sup>1</sup>little ones should perish.

**<sup>1</sup>John 2:28** And now, little children, abide in Him, that when He shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before Him at His coming.

### A Brother Who Sins Parallel: Luke 17:3,4

**Matt. 18:15** Moreover if your brother <sup>1</sup>trespasses against you, go and tell him his fault between you and him alone. If he will hear you, you have <sup>2</sup>gained your brother.

**Luke 17:3,4** Take heed to yourselves. If your brother sins against you, rebuke him; and if he repents, forgive him. And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turns again to you, saying, "I repent," you shall forgive him.

<sup>1</sup>**Galatians 6:1** Brethren, if a man is overtaken in a fault, you who are spiritual, restore such a one in the spirit of meekness, considering yourself, lest you also be tempted.

<sup>2</sup>**James 5:19,20** Brethren, if any of you strays from the truth, and one converts him, let him know, that he who converts the sinner from the error of his way will save a soul from death, and will hide a multitude of sins.

**Matt. 18:16** But if he will not hear you, take with you one or two more, that by the mouth of two or three <sup>1</sup>witnesses every word may be established.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 19:15** One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or any sin that he commits; by the mouth of two or three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 13:1** This is the third time I am coming to you. "In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established."

**Matt. 18:17** And if he will neglect to hear them, tell it to the <sup>1</sup>church, but if he neglects to hear the church, let him be to you as a <sup>2</sup>heathen man and a publican.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church; and the gates of Hades shall not prevail against it.

<sup>2</sup>**Ephesians 2:11,12** Therefore remember, that in time past you were Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by who is called the Circumcision, made in the flesh by hands—that at that time you were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel and strangers from the covenants of promise,

having no hope and without God in the world.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 16:17** Now I beseech you, brethren, mark those who cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which you have learned, and avoid them.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 5:9-11** I wrote to you in an epistle not to keep company with fornicators. Yet I did not mean at all with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters, for then you would need to go out of the world. But now I have written to you not to keep company, if anyone who is called a brother, who is a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a reviler, or a drunkard, or an extortioner—with such a one not even to eat.

<sup>2</sup>**2 Thessalonians 3:6** Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you withdraw yourselves from every brother who walks disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received from us.

<sup>2</sup>**2 Thessalonians 3:14** And if anyone does not obey our word by this epistle, note that man and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

<sup>2</sup>**John 1:10** If anyone comes to you, and does not bring this doctrine, do not receive him into your house, nor bid him God speed;

**Matt. 18:18** Verily I say to you, whatever you will <sup>1</sup>bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you will loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 1:8** But you will receive power, when the Holy Spirit comes on you; and you shall be witnesses to Me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and Samaria, and to the uttermost part of the earth.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 16:19** And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 18:19** Again I say to you, that if two of you agree on earth as touching anything that they ask, it will be done for them by My Father who is in heaven.

**Matt. 18:20** For where two or three are gathered together in My name, there I am in the midst of them."

Parable of Unforgiving Steward  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 18:21** Then came Peter to Him, and said, "Lord, how often shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? Until seven times?"

**Matt. 18:22** Jesus said to him, "I do not say to you until <sup>1</sup>seven times, but, until seventy times seven."

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 17:4** And if he sins against you seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turns again to you, saying, "I repent," you shall forgive him.

**Matt. 18:23** Therefore the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is like a certain king, who wanted to settle accounts with his servants.

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 16:18** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it.

**Matt. 18:24** And when he had begun settlement, one was brought to him, who owed him ten thousand talents.

**Matt. 18:25** But since he was not able to pay, his lord commanded that he and his wife and children, and all that he had be sold, and that payment be made.

**Matt. 18:26** The servant therefore fell down, and worshiped him, saying, "Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay you all."

**Matt. 18:27** Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

**Matt. 18:28** But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow servants, who owed him a hundred pence, and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, "Pay me what you owe!"

**Matt. 18:29** And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, "Have patience with me, and I will pay you all."

**Matt. 18:30** And he would not, but went and cast him into prison, until he should pay the debt.

**Matt. 18:31** So when his fellow servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told their lord all that had been done.

**Matt. 18:32** Then his lord, after that he had called him, said to him, "O you wicked servant, I forgave you all that debt because you begged me.

**Matt. 18:33** Should you not also have had compassion on your fellow servant, even as I had pity on you?"

**Matt. 18:34** And his lord was angry, and delivered him to the tormentors, until he should pay all that was due to him.

**Matt. 18:35** So likewise will My heavenly Father also

**do to you, if you, from your hearts, do not <sup>1</sup>forgive your brother's trespasses."**

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 4:32** And be you kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake has forgiven you.

## **Bible Harmony**

### **CHAPTER 19**

**Jesus Teaches On Marriage And Divorce  
Parallel: Mark 10:1-12; Luke 16:18**

**Matt. 19:1** And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished these sayings, that He departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan.

**Matt. 19:2** And great <sup>1</sup>multitudes followed Him, and He healed them there.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:1** And He arose from there, and went to the coasts of Judea by the farther side of Jordan, and the people gathered to Him again, and, as He was accustomed, He taught them again.

**Matt. 19:3** The Pharisees also came to Him, tempting Him, and saying to Him, "Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?"

**Matt. 19:4** And He answered and said to them, "Have you not <sup>1</sup>read, that He who made them at the <sup>2</sup>beginning made them male and female,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:3** And He answered and said to them, "What did Moses command you?"



<sup>2</sup>**Genesis 2:24** Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cling to his wife, and they shall be one flesh.

**Matt. 19:5** and said, for this cause a man shall leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife, and the two shall be one flesh?

**Matt. 19:6** Wherefore they are no more two, but one flesh. What therefore God has joined together, let not man put asunder."

**Matt. 19:7** They say to Him, "Why did <sup>1</sup>Moses then command to give a writing of <sup>2</sup>divorcement, and to put her away?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:4** And they said, "Moses allowed a man to write a certificate of divorce, and to put her away."

<sup>2</sup>**Deuteronomy 24:1** When a man has taken a wife and married her, and it comes to pass that she find no favor in his eyes because he has found some uncleanness in her, and he writes her a certificate of divorce, puts it in her hand, and sends her out of his house,

**Matt. 19:8** He said to them, "Moses, because of the <sup>1</sup>hardness of your hearts, permitted you to put away your wives, but from the <sup>2</sup>beginning it was not so.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:5,6** And Jesus answered and said to them, "For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept. But from the beginning of the creation God "made them male and female."

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 7:1-3** Do you not know brethren, (for I speak to those who know the law), how that the law has dominion over a man as long as he lives? For the woman who has a husband is bound by the law to her husband

as long as he lives, but if her husband is dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband. So then if, while her husband lives, she is married to another man, she will be called an adulteress; but if her husband dies, she is free from that law, so that she is no adulteress, though she marries another man.

**Matt. 19:9 And I say to you, whoever will <sup>1</sup>put away his wife, except it be for <sup>2</sup>fornication, and shall marry another, commits adultery, and whoever marries her who is put away commits <sup>3</sup>adultery."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:11,12** And He said to them, "Whoever shall put away his wife, and marries another, commits adultery against her. And if a woman shall put away her husband, and marries another, she commits adultery."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 16:18** Whoever puts away his wife, and marries another, commits adultery; and whoever marries her who is put away from her husband commits adultery.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 13:4** Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but fornicators and adulterers God will judge.

<sup>3</sup>**Exodus 20:14** You shall not commit adultery.

**Matt. 19:10 His disciples say to Him, "If the case be so of the man with his wife, it is not good to marry."**

What About Celibacy?  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 19:11 But He said to them, "All men cannot receive this saying, except those to whom it is given.**

**Matt. 19:12 For there are some eunuchs, who were so**

**born from their mother's womb, and there are some eunuchs, who were made eunuchs by men, and there be eunuchs, who have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. <sup>1</sup>He who is able to receive it, let him receive it."**

**<sup>1</sup>1 Corinthians 7:6,7** But I speak this by permission, and not as a commandment. For I would that all men were even as I myself. But each man has his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

**<sup>1</sup>1 Corinthians 7:32,33** But I would have you without concern. He who is unmarried cares for the things that belong to the Lord—how he may please the Lord, but he who is married cares for the things that are of the world—how he may please his wife.

### **Little Children Blessed**

**Parallel: Mark 10:13-16; Luke 18:15-17**

**Matt. 19:13** Then <sup>1</sup>little children were brought to Him, that He might put His hands on them, and pray, and the disciples rebuked them.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 10:13** And they brought young children to Him, that He should touch them: and His disciples rebuked those who brought them.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 18:15** And they brought young children to Him, that He should touch them; and His disciples rebuked those who brought them.

**Matt. 19:14** But Jesus said, "Allow <sup>1</sup>little children to come to Me, and forbid them not, for of such is the kingdom of heaven."

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 10:14-16** But when Jesus saw it, He was much displeased, and said to them, "Let the little children to

come to Me, and do not hinder them; for of such is the kingdom of God. Verily I say to you, whoever does not receive the kingdom of God like a little child, shall not enter it." And He took them up in His arms, put His hands on them, and blessed them.

**Matt. 19:15 And He laid His hands on them, and departed from there.**

Rich Young Ruler

Parallel: Mark 10:17-22; Luke 18:18-23

**Matt. 19:16 And, behold, <sup>1</sup>one came and said to Him, "Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?"**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:17** And when He was going out into the way, there came one running, and knelt before Him, and asked Him, "Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:18** And a certain ruler asked Him, saying, "Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?"

**Matt. 19:17 And He said to Him, "Why do you call Me good? There is none good except one, that is, God but if you will enter into life, keep the commandments."**

**Matt. 19:18 He said to Him, "Which?" Jesus said, "You shall do no murder," "You shall not commit <sup>1</sup>adultery," <sup>2</sup>"You shall not steal," "You shall not bear false witness,"**

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 13:4** Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but fornicators and adulterers God will judge.

<sup>1</sup>**Exodus 20:14** You shall not commit adultery.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 13:8-10** Owe no man anything, except to love one another; for he who loves another has fulfilled the law. For this, "You shall not commit adultery," "You shall not kill," "You shall not steal," "You shall not bear false witness," "You shall not covet;" and if there is any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." Love works no ill to a neighbor; therefore love is the fulfillment of the law.

<sup>2</sup>**Ephesians 4:28** Let him who stole steal no more, but rather let him labor, working with his hands what is good, that he may have to give to him who has need.

**Matt. 19:19** <sup>1</sup>"honor your father and your mother," and, "You shall <sup>2</sup>love your neighbor as yourself."

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 6:1-3** Children, obey your parents in the Lord, for this is right. "Honor your father and mother," which is the first commandment with promise: that it may be well with you, and you may live long on the earth.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 12:31** And the second, like it is this, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." There is no other commandment greater than these.

<sup>2</sup>**James 2:8** If you fulfill the royal law according to the Scripture, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself," you do well;

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 10:29-37** But he, willing to justify himself, said to Jesus, "And who is my neighbor?" And Jesus answered and said, "A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, who stripped him of his clothing, wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way. And when he saw him,

he passed by on the other side. Likewise a Levite, when he came to the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was. And when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring on oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two denarii, and gave them to the host, and said to him, "Take care of him; and whatever you spend more, when I come again, I will repay you." Now which of these three, do you think was neighbor to him who fell among the thieves?" And he said, "He who showed mercy on him." Then Jesus said to him, "You go and do likewise."

**Matt. 19:20 The young man said to Him, "All these things have I kept from my youth. What do I still lack?"**

**Matt. 19:21 Jesus said to him, "If you will be <sup>1</sup>perfect, go and sell what you have, and give to the poor, and you will have <sup>2</sup>treasure in heaven, and come, follow Me."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:21** Then Jesus looking at him loved him and said to him, "One thing you lack. Go your way, sell whatever you have, and give to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross, and follow Me."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:22** Now when Jesus heard these things, He said to him, "You still lack one thing: sell all that you have, and distribute to the poor, and you will have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me."

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 6:19-21** Lay not up for yourselves treasures on earth, where moth and rust does corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: but lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor

steal. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

**Matt. 19:22** But when the young man heard that saying, he went away <sup>1</sup>sorrowful, for he had <sup>2</sup>great possessions.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:23** And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful; for he was very rich.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:22** At that saying he was sad and went away grieved; for he had great possessions.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Timothy 6:9,10** But those who want to get rich fall into temptation and a snare and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all kinds of evil, and some who have coveted after it, have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

### God Makes All Things Possible

Parallel: Mark 10:23-31; Luke 18:24-30

**Matt. 19:23** Then said Jesus to His disciples, "Verily I say to you, that a rich man will <sup>1</sup>hardly enter the kingdom of heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:23** And Jesus looked around, and said to His disciples, "How hard it will be for those who have riches to enter the kingdom of God!"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:24** And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, He said, "How hard it is for those who have riches to enter the kingdom of God!"

**Matt. 19:24** And again I say to you, it is easier for a <sup>1</sup>camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a

**<sup>2</sup>rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."**

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 18:25** "For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God."

**<sup>2</sup>Mark 10:24** And the disciples were astonished at His words. But Jesus answered again, and said to them, "Children, how hard is it for those who trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!"

**Matt. 19:25 When His disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, "Who then can be saved?"**

**Matt. 19:26 But Jesus beheld them, and said to them, "With men this is impossible, but <sup>1</sup>with God all things are possible."**

**<sup>1</sup>Jeremiah 32:17** Ah, Lord GOD! Behold, You have made the heavens and the earth by Your great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for You.

**Matt. 19:27 Then answered Peter and said to Him, "Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed You. Therefore what shall we have?"**

**Matt. 19:28 And Jesus said to them, "Verily I say to you, that you who have <sup>1</sup>followed Me, in the <sup>2</sup>regeneration when the Son of Man will <sup>3</sup>sit on the throne of His glory, <sup>4</sup>you also will sit on twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of <sup>5</sup>Israel.**

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 10:29,30** And Jesus answered and said, "Verily I say to you, there is no man who has left house, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My sake, and the gospel's, who shall not receive a hundredfold now in this time—houses and



brothers and sisters and mothers and children and lands, with persecutions—and in the world to come, eternal life.”

<sup>2</sup>**Peter 3:13** Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, in which righteousness dwells.

<sup>2</sup>**Revelation 21:1** And I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away. And there was no more sea.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:44** It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:51,52** Behold, I tell you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

<sup>3</sup>**Acts 2:33** Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has poured forth this, which you now see and hear.

<sup>3</sup>**Hebrews 1:13** But to which of the angels has He ever said, “Sit on My right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool?”

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 25:31** When the Son of man will come in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then will He sit on the throne of His glory,

<sup>4</sup>**Acts 1:26** And they cast their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

<sup>5</sup>**Galatians 6:15,16** For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision nor uncircumcision avails anything, but a new creature. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace and mercy be upon them, and upon the Israel of God.

**Matt. 19:29** And everyone who has <sup>1</sup>forsaken houses, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My name's sake, will receive a hundredfold, and will inherit everlasting life.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:29,30** And Jesus answered and said, "Verily I say to you, there is no man who has left house, or brothers, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for My sake, and the gospel's, who shall not receive a hundredfold now in this time—houses and brothers and sisters and mothers and children and lands, with persecutions— and in the world to come, eternal life.

**Matt. 19:30** But many who are first will be last, and the last will be <sup>1</sup>first.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 6:33** But seek you first the kingdom of God, and His righteousness; and all these things will be added to you.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 20

Parable of Worker in Vineyard  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 20:1** For the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is like a man who is a householder, who went out early in the morning to hire laborers for his vineyard.

**1Matthew 16:18,20** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church; and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatever you will bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you will loose on earth will be loosed in heaven. Then He charged His disciples that they should tell no one that He was Jesus the Christ.

**Matt. 20:2** And when he had agreed with the laborers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

**Matt. 20:3** And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

**Matt. 20:4** and said to them, "You also go into the vineyard, and whatever is right I will give you." And they went their way.

**Matt. 20:5** Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

**Matt. 20:6** And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and said to them, 'Why do you stand here all the day idle?'

**Matt. 20:7** They say to him, "Because no man has hired us." He said to them, "You go also into the vineyard, and whatever is right, that you will receive."

**Matt. 20:8** So when evening had come, the lord of the vineyard said to his steward, "Call the laborers, and give them their hire, beginning with the last to the first."

**Matt. 20:9** And when those came who were hired about the eleventh hour, every man received a penny.

**Matt. 20:10** But when the first came, they supposed

that they would receive more, and they likewise received every man a penny.

**Matt. 20:11** And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

**Matt. 20:12** saying, "These last have labored only one hour, and you have made them equal to us who have borne the burden and heat of the day."

**Matt. 20:13** But he answered one of them, and said, "Friend, I do you no wrong. Did you not agree with me for a penny?"

**Matt. 20:14** Take what is yours, and go your way. I will give to this last, even the same as I give to you.

**Matt. 20:15** Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with my own? Is your eye evil, because I am good?"

**Matt. 20:16** <sup>1</sup>So the last will be first, and the first last: for many are called, but few chosen."

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 11:11-25** I say then, have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid, but rather through their fall, salvation has come to the Gentiles, to provoke them to jealousy. Now if their fall be riches for the world, and their failure be the riches for the Gentiles, how much more their fullness! For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle to the Gentiles, I magnify my office, if by any means I may provoke to jealousy those who are my flesh, and might save some of them. For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what will the receiving of them be, but life from the dead? For if the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy; and if the root is holy, so are the branches. And if some of the branches were broken off, and you being a wild olive tree, were grafted in among them, and became partakers with them of the root and fatness of the olive

tree, do not boast against the branches. But if you boast, you do not support the root, but the root supports you. You will say then, "The branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in." Well, because of unbelief they were broken off, and you stand by faith. Do not be haughty, but fear: For if God did not spare the natural branches, take heed lest He also may not spare you either. Therefore behold the goodness and severity of God: on those who fell, severity, but toward you, goodness, if you continue in His goodness. Otherwise you will also be cut off. And they also, if they do not abide in unbelief, will be grafted in; for God is able to graft them in again. For if you were cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and were grafted contrary to nature into a good olive tree, how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be grafted into their own olive tree? For I do not want you, brethren, to be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own conceits, that partial blindness has happened to Israel, until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in.

**Death/Resurrection Predicted Third Time**  
**Parallel: Mark 10:32-34; Luke 18:31-34**

**Matt. 20:17 And Jesus going up to <sup>1</sup>Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said to them,**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:32** And they were on the way going up to Jerusalem, and Jesus was going before them; and they were amazed. And as they followed, they were afraid. And He took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen to Him,

**Matt. 20:18 "Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and the Son of Man will be betrayed to the chief priests and to the scribes, and they will condemn Him to death,**

**Matt. 20:19 and will <sup>1</sup>deliver Him to the Gentiles to <sup>2</sup>mock, and to scourge, and to crucify Him. And the**

**third day He will rise again.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 27:2** And when they bound Him, they led Him away, and delivered Him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 27:27-30** Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered to Him the whole band of soldiers. And they stripped Him, and put on Him a scarlet robe, and when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it on His head, and a reed in His right hand, and they bowed the knee before Him, and mocked Him, saying, “Hail, King of the Jews!” And they spit on Him, and took the reed, and struck Him on the head.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 10:34** And they shall mock Him, and shall scourge Him, and shall spit upon Him, and shall kill Him: and the third day He will rise again.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 18:33** And they will mock Him, and scourge Him, and kill Him. And the third day He will rise again.

**Mother of James/John Asks a Favor**

**Parallel: Luke 22:24-30; cf. Matthew 18:1-5; Mark 9:33-37; 10:35-45**

**Matt. 20:20** Then came to Him the <sup>1</sup>mother of Zebedee's children with her <sup>2</sup>sons, worshiping Him, and desiring a certain thing of Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:40** There were also women looking on from afar, among whom were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome;

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:1** And when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint Him.

**<sup>2</sup>Mark 10:35** And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come to Him, saying, "Master, we want You to do for us whatever we ask You."

**Matt. 20:21** And He said to her, "What is it that you want?" She said to Him, "Grant that my two sons may sit, one on Your right hand, and the other on the left, in Your kingdom."

**Matt. 20:22** But Jesus answered and said, "You do not know what you ask. Are you able to drink of the <sup>1</sup>cup that I will drink, and to be baptized with the <sup>2</sup>baptism that I am baptized with?" They say to Him, "We are able."

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 26:39** And He went a little farther, and fell on His face, and prayed, saying, "O My Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from Me; nevertheless not as I will, but as You will."

**<sup>1</sup>John 18:11** Then said Jesus to Peter, "Put up your sword into the sheath. Shall I not drink the cup which My Father has given Me?"

**<sup>2</sup>Luke 12:50** But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how distressed I am until it is accomplished!

**Matt. 20:23** And He said to them, "You will indeed drink of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with, but to sit on My right hand, and on My left, is not Mine to give, but it will be given to those for whom they have been prepared by My Father."

**Matt. 20:24** And when the ten heard it, they were moved with <sup>1</sup>indignation against the two brothers.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 10:41** And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with James and John.

**Matt. 20:25** But Jesus called them to Him, and said, "You know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and those who are great exercise authority over them.

**Matt. 20:26** But it will not be so among you, but whoever will be great among you, let him be your minister,

**Matt. 20:27** and whoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant.

**Matt. 20:28** Even as the Son of Man came not to be ministered to, but to <sup>1</sup>minister, and to <sup>2</sup>give His life a ransom for many."

<sup>1</sup>**Philippians 2:6,7** Who, being in the form of God, did not think it robbery to be equal with God: but made Himself of no reputation, and took upon Him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men.

<sup>1</sup>**John 13:4,5** He rose from supper, and laid aside His garments; and girded Himself with a towel. After that, He poured water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel with which He was girded.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Timothy 2:6** Who gave Himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

**Two Blind Men/Bartimaeus Healed**  
Parallel: Mark 10:46-52; Luke 18:35-43

**Matt. 20:29** And as they departed from <sup>1</sup>Jericho, a great multitude followed Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:46** And they came to Jericho and as He went out of Jericho with His disciples and a great multitude of people, blind Bartimaeus, the son of Timaeus, sat by the roadside begging.



<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:35** And it came to pass, that as He was come near Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the wayside begging.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 34:3** the south, and the plain of the Valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, as far as Zoar.

**Matt. 20:30** And, behold, two blind men sitting by the wayside, when they <sup>1</sup>heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, "Have mercy on us, O Lord, You Son of David."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:36,37** And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth was passing by.

**Matt. 20:31** And the multitude <sup>1</sup>rebuked them, because they should hold their peace, but they cried even more, saying, "Have mercy on us, O Lord, You Son of David."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:39** And those who went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace; but he cried all the more, "You Son of David, have mercy on me."

**Matt. 20:32** And <sup>1</sup>Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, "What do you want Me to do for you?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:49,50** And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they called the blind man, saying to him, "Be of good cheer. Rise, He calls you. And throwing away his garment, he rose, and came to Jesus.

**Matt. 20:33** They say to Him, <sup>1</sup>"Lord, that our eyes may be opened."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:51** And Jesus answered and said to him, "What do you want Me to do for you?" The blind man said to Him, "Lord, that I may receive my sight."

**Matt. 20:34** So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes, and immediately their eyes received <sup>1</sup>sight, and they followed Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 10:52** And Jesus said to him, "Go your way; your faith has made you whole." And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus on the way.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 18:42,43** And Jesus said to him, "Receive your sight; your faith has saved you." And immediately he received his sight, and followed Him, glorifying God. And all the people, when they saw it, gave praise to God.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 21

#### Triumphal Entry

Parallel: Mark 11:1-11; Luke 19:28-40;  
John 12:12-19

**Matt. 21:1** And when they came near to Jerusalem, and came to <sup>1</sup>Bethphage, to the Mount of Olives, then Jesus sent two disciples,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:1** And when they came near to Jerusalem, to Bethphage and Bethany, at the Mount of Olives, He sent out two of His disciples,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 19:29** And it came to pass, when He had come near to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mountain called the Mount of Olives, He sent two of His disciples,

**Matt. 21:2** saying to them, "Go into the <sup>1</sup>village over against you, and immediately you will find a <sup>2</sup>donkey tied, and a colt with her. Loose them, and bring them to Me.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:2** And said to them, "Go your way into the village opposite you; and as soon as you are entered into it, you will find a colt tied, on which no one has sat. Loose it, and bring it."

<sup>2</sup>**John 12:14** And Jesus, when He had found a young donkey, sat on it; as it is written:

**Matt. 21:3** And if any man says anything to you, you shall say, 'The Lord has need of them,' and immediately he will send them."

**Matt. 21:4** All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the <sup>1</sup>prophet, saying,

<sup>1</sup>**Zechariah 9:9** Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, your King comes to you. He is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon a donkey, and upon a colt the foal of a donkey.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 62:11** Behold, the LORD has proclaimed to the end of the world: 'Say to the daughter of Zion, "Behold, your salvation comes. Behold, His reward is with Him, and His work before Him.

**Matt. 21:5** "Tell the daughter of Zion, 'Behold, your King comes to you, meek, and sitting upon a <sup>1</sup>donkey, and a colt the foal of a donkey.' "

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:2** And said to them, "Go your way into the village opposite you; and as soon as you are entering into it, you will find a colt tied, on which no one has sat. Loose it, and bring it."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 19:30** Saying, "Go ye into the village opposite you, in which at your entering you will find a colt tied, on which yet no one has ever sat; loose him, and bring him here."

**Matt. 21:6** And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

**Matt. 21:7** And brought the donkey, and the <sup>1</sup>colt, and laid their clothes on them and they set Him on them.

<sup>1</sup>Mark 11:5-7 And certain of those who stood there said to them, "What are you doing loosing the colt?" And they said to them just as Jesus had commanded. And they let them go. And they brought the colt to Jesus, and threw their garments on it, and He sat on it.

<sup>1</sup>Luke 19:33-35 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners of it said to them, "Why are you loosing the colt?" And they said, "The Lord has need of him." And they brought him to Jesus. And they threw their garments on the colt, and they set Jesus on him.

**Matt. 21:8** And a very great multitude spread their garments on the way; others cut <sup>1</sup>branches from the trees, and spread them on the way.

<sup>1</sup>John 12:13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet Him, and cried, "Hosanna! Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord, even the King of Israel!"

**Matt. 21:9** And the <sup>1</sup>multitudes who went before, and those who followed, cried, saying, <sup>2</sup>"Hosanna to the Son of <sup>3</sup>David! 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!' Hosanna in the highest!"

<sup>1</sup>Luke 19:37-40 And when He was come near, even at the descent of the Mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen, saying, "Blessed is the King who comes in the name of the Lord! Peace in heaven, and glory in the highest!" And some of the Pharisees from among the

multitude said to Him, "Master, rebuke Your disciples."  
And He answered and said to them, "I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out."

<sup>2</sup>**Psalms 118:25** Save now, I beseech You, O LORD.  
O LORD, I beseech You, send now prosperity.

<sup>3</sup>**Mark 11:10** Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, who comes in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest!

**Matt. 21:10** And when He had come into <sup>1</sup>Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, "Who is this?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:11** And Jesus entered Jerusalem, and into the temple. And when He had looked around on all things, and it was now the evening, He went out to Bethany with the twelve.

**Matt. 21:11** And the multitude said, "This is Jesus the prophet from Nazareth of Galilee.

The Cleansing of the Temple  
Parallel: Mark 11:15-19; Luke 19:45,46

**Matt. 21:12** And Jesus went into the <sup>1</sup>temple of God, and cast out all those who sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of those who sold doves,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:16** And would not allow any man to carry any vessel through the temple.

**Matt. 21:13** And said to them, "It is <sup>1</sup>written, 'My house will be called a <sup>2</sup>house of prayer,' but you have made it a 'den of thieves.' "

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 56:7** "Even them will I bring to My holy moun-

tain, and make them joyful in My house of prayer. Their burnt offerings and their sacrifices will be accepted on My altar. For My house shall be called a house of prayer for all people.”

<sup>2</sup>**Jeremiah 7:11** “Is this house, which is called by My name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it,” says the LORD.

**Matt. 21:14** And the blind and the lame came to Him in the temple, and He healed them.

**Matt. 21:15** And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that He did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, “Hosanna to the Son of David,” they were moved with indignation.

**Matt. 21:16** and <sup>1</sup>said to Him, “Do you hear what these are saying?” And Jesus said to them, “Yes. Have you never read, ‘Out of the mouths of babes and sucklings you have perfected praise?’ ”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:18** And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy Him; for they feared Him, because all the multitude was astonished at His doctrine.

**Matt. 21:17** And He left them, and went out of the city to Bethany, and He lodged there.

Jesus Caused a Fig Tree to Wither  
Parallel: Mark 11:12-14

**Matt. 21:18** Now in the morning as He returned to the city, He was <sup>1</sup>hungry.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:12** And on the morrow, when they had come from Bethany, He was hungry.

**Matt. 21:19** And when He saw a <sup>1</sup>fig tree in the way, He came to it, and found nothing on it but leaves, and said to it, "Let no fruit grow on you ever again," And immediately the fig tree <sup>2</sup>withered away.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:13,14** And seeing afar off a fig tree having leaves, He went to see if perhaps He could find anything on it. And when He came to it, He found nothing but leaves, for it was not the time for figs. And Jesus answered and said to it, "May no one ever eat fruit from you again." And His disciples heard it.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 11:20** And as they passed by in the morning, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

### Lessons From Withered Fig Tree Parallel: Mark 11:20-24

**Matt. 21:20** And when the disciples saw it, they marveled, saying, "How did the fig tree <sup>1</sup>wither away so soon?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:21** And Peter remembered and said to Him, "Master, behold, the fig tree which You cursed has withered."

**Matt. 21:21** Jesus answered and said to them, "Verily I say to you, if you have <sup>1</sup>faith, and doubt not, you will not only do what is done to the fig tree, but also if you will say to this mountain, 'Be removed, and be cast into the sea;' it will be done.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:22,23** And Jesus answering them, "Have faith in God. For verily I say to you, that whoever will say to this mountain, 'Be removed, and be cast into the sea,' and does not doubt in his heart, but believes that those things which he says will come to pass, he shall have whatever he says."

**Matt. 21:22** And all things, whatever you <sup>1</sup>ask in prayer, believing, you will receive.”

<sup>1</sup>**John 14:13** And whatever you ask in My name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

<sup>1</sup>**John 15:7** If you abide in Me, and My words abide in you, you will ask what you desire, and it shall be done for you.

<sup>1</sup>**James 1:5,6** If any of you lacks wisdom, let him ask of God, who gives to all men liberally, and without reproach, and it will be given to him. But let him ask in faith, nothing doubting, for he who doubts is like a wave of the sea driven by the wind and tossed.

**Authority of Jesus Questioned**  
Parallel: Mark 11:27-33; Luke 20:1-8

**Matt. 21:23** And when He had come into the temple, the <sup>1</sup>chief priests and the elders of the people came to Him as He was teaching, and said, “By what <sup>2</sup>authority are You doing these things? And who gave You this authority?”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:27** And they come again to Jerusalem. And as He was walking in the temple, the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders came to Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:1** And it came to pass, that on one of those days, as He taught the people in the temple and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes confronted Him with the elders,

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 11:28** And say to Him, “By what authority are You doing these things? And who gave You this authority to do these things?”



**Matt. 21:24 And Jesus answered and said to them, “I also will <sup>1</sup>ask you one thing, which if you tell Me, I likewise will tell you by what authority I do these things.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:29** And Jesus answered and said to them, “I will also ask you one question; answer Me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.”

**Matt. 21:25 The <sup>1</sup>baptism of John, where was it from? From heaven, or from men?” And they reasoned with themselves, saying, “If we say, ‘from heaven,’ He will say to us, ‘Why did you not believe him?’**

<sup>1</sup>**John 1:29-34** The next day John saw Jesus coming to him, and said, “Behold the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world! This is He of whom I said, after me comes a Man who is preferred before me, for He was before me. And I knew Him not; but that He should be made manifest to Israel, therefore I came baptizing with water.” And John bore record, saying, “I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and He abode upon Him. And I knew Him not, but He who sent me to baptize with water, said to me, ‘Upon whom you see the Spirit descending, and remaining on Him, the same is He who baptizes with the Holy Spirit.’ And I have seen, and bare record that this is the Son of God.”

**Matt. 21:26 But if we say, ‘Of men;’ we fear the people, for all hold John as a <sup>1</sup>prophet.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:6** But if we say, “Of men.” all the people will stone us, for they are persuaded that John was a prophet.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:32** But if we say, “Of men”— they feared the people, for all held that John, was a prophet indeed.

**Matt. 21:27** And they answered Jesus, and said, <sup>1</sup>“We cannot tell.” And He said to them, “Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 11:33** And they answered and said to Jesus, “We cannot tell.” And Jesus answering said to them, “Neither will I tell you by what authority I do these things.”

Parable of Two Sons  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 21:28** But what do you think? A certain man had two sons, and he came to the first, and said, ‘Son, go work today in my vineyard.’

**Matt. 21:29** He answered and said, ‘I will not,’ but afterward he repented, and went.

**Matt. 21:30** And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, ‘I go, sir,’ and went not.

**Matt. 21:31** Which of the two did the will of his father?” They say to Him, “The first.” Jesus said to them, “Verily I say to you, that the publicans and the harlots enter the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of God before you.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 21:32** For John came to you in the way of <sup>1</sup>righteousness, and you did not believe him, but the publicans and the harlots believed him; and when you

**saw it, you did not afterward repent, that you might believe him.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 3:15** And Jesus answering said to him, "Allow it to be so now; for thus it becomes us to fulfill all righteousness." Then he allowed Him.

**Parable: Wicked Vinedressers**  
**Parallel: Mark 12:1-12; Luke 20:9-19**

**Matt. 21:33 Hear another <sup>1</sup>parable: There was a certain householder, who planted a vineyard, and placed a hedge around it, and dug a wine press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to vinedressers, and went into a far country.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:1** And He began to speak to them in parables. A certain man planted a vineyard, and set a hedge about it, and dug a place for the wine vat, and built a tower. And he let it out to vinedressers, and went into a far country.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:9** Then began He to speak to the people this parable; "A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it out to vinedressers, and went into a far country for a long time."

**Matt. 21:34 And when the time for the fruit drew near, he <sup>1</sup>sent his servants to the vinedressers, that they might receive of its fruit.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:2** And at the season he sent to the vinedressers a servant, that he might receive some of the fruit of the vineyard from the vinedresser.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:10** And at the season he sent a servant to the vinedressers, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard. But the vinedressers beat him, and sent him away empty.

**Matt. 21:35** And the vinedressers took his servants, and <sup>1</sup>beat one, and killed one, and stoned another.

<sup>1</sup>Mark 12:3 And they caught him and beat him and sent him away empty.

**Matt. 21:36** Again, he <sup>1</sup>sent other servants more than the first, and they did to them likewise.

<sup>1</sup>Mark 12:4,5 And again he sent to them another servant, and at him they threw stones, wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully treated. And again he sent another, and him they killed, and many others, beating some, and killing some.

<sup>1</sup>Luke 20:11 And again he sent another servant; and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.

**Matt. 21:37** But last of all he sent to them his <sup>1</sup>son, saying, 'They will reverence my son.'

<sup>1</sup>Mark 12:6 Therefore still having one son, his beloved; finally he sent him to them, saying, "They will reverence my son."

**Matt. 21:38** But when the vinedressers saw the son, they said among themselves, 'This is the heir. Come, let us kill him, and seize his inheritance.'

**Matt. 21:39** And they caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.

**Matt. 21:40** Therefore, when the lord of the vineyard comes, what will he do to those vinedressers?"

**Matt. 21:41** They say to Him, "He will miserably <sup>1</sup>destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard to other vinedressers, who will render him the fruits in

**their seasons.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:16** “He will come and destroy these vinedressers, and will give the vineyard to others.” And when they heard it, they said, “God forbid.”

**Matt. 21:42 Jesus said to them, “Did you never read in the <sup>1</sup>Scriptures, ‘The <sup>2</sup>stone which the builders rejected, has become the head of the corner. This was the Lord’s doing, and it is marvelous in our eyes?’**

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 118:22,23** The stone which the builders refused has become the head cornerstone. This is the LORD’S doing; it is marvelous in our eyes.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 28:16** Therefore thus says the Lord GOD: “Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation, a stone, a tried stone, a precious cornerstone, a sure foundation; whoever believes will not act hastily.”

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 4:10,11** Be it known to you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom you crucified, whom God raised from the dead, by Him does this man stand here before you whole. This is the “stone which was rejected by you the builders, which has become the head of the corner.”

<sup>2</sup>**1 Peter 2:6,7** Therefore it is also contained in the Scripture, “Behold, I lay in Zion a chief cornerstone, elect, precious, and he who believes on Him shall not be confounded. To you therefore who believe, He is precious; but to those who are disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,”

**Matt. 21:43 Therefore I say to you, the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of God will be <sup>2</sup>taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth its fruits.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 13:46** Then Paul and Barnabas grew bold, and said, "It was necessary that the word of God should be spoken to you first, but since you put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, behold, we turn to the Gentiles."

**Matt. 21:44** And whoever will fall on this <sup>1</sup>stone will be broken, but on whomever it falls, it will <sup>2</sup>grind him to powder."

<sup>1</sup>**1 Corinthians 3:11** For no other foundation can no man lay than that which is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 2:20** And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ Himself being the chief corner stone,

<sup>2</sup>**John 8:24** I said therefore to you, that you will die in your sins; for if you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.

**Matt. 21:45** And when the <sup>1</sup>chief priests and Pharisees had heard His parables, they perceived that He spoke of them.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:19** And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on Him, and they feared the people. For they perceived that He had spoken this parable against them.

**Matt. 21:46 But when they <sup>1</sup>sought to lay hands on Him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:20** And they watched Him, and sent forth spies, who pretended to be righteous men, that they might take hold of His words, that they might deliver Him to the power and authority of the governor.

## **Bible Harmony**

### **CHAPTER 22**

**Parable of Great Wedding Supper  
Similar: Luke 14:15-24**

**Matt. 22:1 And Jesus answered and spoke to them again by parables, and said,**

**Matt. 22:2 “The <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is like a certain king, who made a marriage**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven, and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven: and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.

**Matt. 22:3 and sent forth his servants to call those who were bidden to the wedding, and they would not come.**

**Matt. 22:4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, “Behold, I have prepared my dinner; my oxen and my fattened cattle are killed,**

and all things are ready. Come to the marriage."

**Matt. 22:5** But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise.

**Matt. 22:6** And the remnant took his servants, and treated them spitefully, and killed them.

**Matt. 22:7** But when the king heard about this, he was angry, and he sent out his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned their city.

**Matt. 22:8** Then said he to his servants, "The wedding is ready, but those who were bidden were not worthy.

**Matt. 22:9** Go you therefore into the highways, and as many as you find, invite them to the marriage."

**Matt. 22:10** So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all whom they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

**Matt. 22:11** And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw a man there who did not have on a wedding garment.

**Matt. 22:12** And he said to him, "Friend, how did you come in here not having on a wedding garment?" And he was speechless.

**Matt. 22:13** Then said the king to the servants, "Bind him hand and foot, take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there will be <sup>1</sup>weeping and gnashing of teeth."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 8:12** But the children of the kingdom will be cast out into outer darkness: there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.



<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 25:30** And cast the unprofitable servant into outer darkness. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

**Matt. 22:14 For many are called, but <sup>1</sup>few are chosen."**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 7:14** Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leads to life, and few there be who find it.

Pharisees: What About Tribute to Caesar?  
Parallel: Mark 12:13-17; Luke 20:20-26

**Matt. 22:15 Then went the <sup>1</sup>Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle Him in His talk.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:13** And they send to Him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, to catch Him in His words.

**Matt. 22:16 And they <sup>1</sup>sent out to Him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, "Master, we know that You are true, and teach the way of God in truth, neither care You for any man, for You regard not the person of men.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:20** And they watched Him, and sent forth spies, who pretended to be righteous men, that they might take hold of His words, so that they might deliver Him to the power and authority of the governor.

**Matt. 22:17 Tell us therefore, what do You think? Is it lawful to give tribute to Caesar, or not?"**

**Matt. 22:18 But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, "Why do you tempt Me, you hypocrites?"**

**Matt. 22:19 Show Me the tribute money.” And they brought to him a penny.**

**Matt. 22:20 And He said to them, “Whose image and inscription is this?”**

**Matt. 22:21 They say to him, “Caesar’s.” Then said He to them, “Render therefore to <sup>1</sup>Caesar the things that are Caesar’s, and to God the things that are God’s.”**

**<sup>1</sup>Romans 13:1-7** Let every soul be subject to the higher powers. For there is no power except from God, and the powers that exist are ordained of God. Therefore whoever resists the power, resists the ordinance of God, and those who resist will receive condemnation upon themselves. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Do you want then to be unafraid of the authorities? Do what is good, and you will have praise from the same. For he is the minister of God to you for good. But if you do what is evil, be afraid; for he does not bear the sword in vain; for he is the minister of God, an avenger to execute wrath upon him who does evil. Therefore it is necessary to be subject, not only because of wrath, but also for conscience’ sake. For because of this you pay tribute, for they are God’s ministers, attending continually to this very thing. Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor.

**Matt. 22:22 When they had heard these words, they <sup>1</sup>marveled, and left Him, and went their way.**

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 20:26** And they could not catch Him in His words in the presence of the people. And they marveled at His answer, and held their peace.

**Sadducees and the Resurrection**  
**Parallel: Mark 12:18-27; Luke 20:27-40**

**Matt. 22:23 The same day the <sup>1</sup>Sadducees, who say there is no resurrection, came to Him and asked Him,**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:27** Then came to Him certain of the Sadducees, who deny that there is a resurrection; and they asked Him,

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 23:8** For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, nor an angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both.

**Matt. 22:24 saying, "Master, <sup>1</sup>Moses said that, if a man dies, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed for his brother.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:19** Master, Moses wrote to us, if a man's brother dies, and leaves his wife behind, and leaves no children, his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed to his brother.

<sup>1</sup>**Deuteronomy 25:5** If brothers dwell together, and one of them dies and has no child, the wife of the dead man shall not marry outside to a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in to her, take her to be his wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother to her.

**Matt. 22:25 Now there were with us <sup>1</sup>seven brothers. The first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife to his brother.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:20** Now there were seven brothers. And the first took a wife; and dying he left no seed.

**Matt. 22:26 Likewise the second also, and the third, to the seventh.**

**Matt. 22:27 And last of all the woman died also.**

**Matt. 22:28 Therefore in the <sup>1</sup>resurrection whose wife of the seven will she be? For they all had her."**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:23** Therefore in the resurrection when they shall rise, whose wife will she be of them? For the seven had her as wife.

**Matt. 22:29 Jesus answered and said to them, "You do <sup>1</sup>err, not knowing the Scriptures, or the power of God.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:34-36** And Jesus answering said to them, "The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage. But those who are counted worthy to attain that other world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage; nor can they die anymore, for they are equal to the angels; and are children of God, being children of the resurrection."

**Matt. 22:30 For in the resurrection they <sup>1</sup>neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are like the angels of God in heaven.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:25** For when they rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels who are in heaven.

**Matt. 22:31 But concerning the resurrection of the <sup>1</sup>dead, have you not read that which was <sup>2</sup>spoken to you by God, saying,**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:26** And as for the dead being raised, have you not read in the book of Moses, in the burning bush passage how God spoke to him, saying, "I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:37** But that the dead are raised, even Moses showed in the passage at the bush, when he calls the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. For He is not a God of the dead but of the living, for all who live to Him.

<sup>2</sup>**Exodus 3:6** Moreover He said, "I am the God of your father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob." And Moses hid his face, for he was afraid to look upon God.

<sup>2</sup>**Exodus 3:15** Moreover God said to Moses, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, 'The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has sent me to you. This is My name forever, and this is My memorial to all generations.'"

**Matt. 22:32** "I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the <sup>1</sup>living.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:38** For He is not a God of the dead, but of the living, for all live to Him.

**Matt. 22:33** And when the multitude <sup>1</sup>heard this, they were astonished at His doctrine.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:39** Then certain of the scribes answering said, "Master, You have spoken well."

Scribes and the First Commandment?  
Parallel: Mark 12:28-34

**Matt. 22:34** But when the Pharisees had heard that He had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

**Matt. 22:35** Then one of them, who was a lawyer, asked

**Him a question, testing Him, and saying,**

**Matt. 22:36 “Master, <sup>1</sup>which is the great commandment in the law?**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 10:25-28** And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tested Him, saying, “Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?” He said to him, “What is written in the law? How do you read it?” And he answering said, “You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, with all your strength, and with all your mind, and your neighbor as yourself.” And He said to him, “You have answered rightly; this do, and you shall live.”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:28** And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that He had answered them well, asked Him, “Which is the first commandment of all?”

**Matt. 22:37 Jesus said to him, <sup>1</sup>“You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:29,30** And Jesus answered him, “The first of all the commandments is, “Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is the one Lord. And you shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your mind, and with all your strength. This is the first commandment.”

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 1:27** So God created man in His own image, in the image of God He created him, male and female He created them.

**Matt. 22:38 This is the first and great commandment.**

**Matt. 22:39 And the second is like it, ‘You shall love**

**your <sup>1</sup>neighbor as yourself."**

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 10:25-37** And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tested Him, saying, "Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?" He said to him, "What is written in the law? How do you read it?" And he answered and said, "You shall love the Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind, and your neighbor as yourself." And He said to him, "You have answered rightly; this do, and you will live." But he, willing to justify himself, said to Jesus, "And who is my neighbor?" And Jesus answered and said, "A certain man went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, who stripped him of his clothing, wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way. And when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. Likewise a Levite, when he came to the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was. And when he saw him, he had compassion on him, and went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring on oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two denarii, and gave them to the host, and said to him, 'Take care of him; and whatever you spend more, when I come again, I will repay you.' Now which of these three, do you think was neighbor to him who fell among the thieves?" And he said, "He who showed mercy on him." Then said Jesus to him, "You go, and do likewise."

**<sup>1</sup>James 2:8** If you fulfill the royal law according to the Scripture, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself," you do well;

**Matt. 22:40** On these two <sup>1</sup>commandments hang all the law and the prophets."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:31** And the second, like it, is this, "You shall love your neighbor as yourself." There is no other commandment greater than these.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:34** And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said to him, "You are not far from the kingdom of God." And after that, no one dared ask Him any question.

**How Can David Call Descendent Lord?**  
**Parallel: Mark 12:35-37; Luke 20:41-44**

**Matt. 22:41** While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

**Matt. 22:42** saying, "What do you think about Christ? Whose Son is He?" They say to Him, "The <sup>1</sup>Son of David."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 1:1** The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the Son of David, the Son of Abraham.

**Matt. 22:43** He said to them, "How then does David in Spirit call Him Lord, saying,

**Matt. 22:44** 'The <sup>1</sup>Lord said to my Lord, sit You at My <sup>2</sup>right hand, until I make Your enemies Your footstool?'

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 110:1** The LORD said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand, till I make Your enemies Your footstool."

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 26:64** Jesus said to him, "You have said, nevertheless I say to you, hereafter you will see the Son of Man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven."

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 16:19** So then, after the Lord had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat down



on the right hand of God.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 2:29-35** “Men and brethren, let me freely speak to you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us to this day. Therefore, being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his body, according to the flesh, he would raise up the Christ to sit on his throne. He seeing this before spoke of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in Hades, nor did his flesh see corruption. This Jesus God has raised up, to which we are all witnesses. Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has poured forth this, which you now see and hear. For David did not ascend into the heavens, but he said himself, “The LORD said to my Lord, ‘Sit at my right hand, until I make your foes your footstool.’”

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:25,26** For He must reign, until He has put all enemies under His feet. The last enemy that will be destroyed is death.

**Matt. 22:45** If David then calls Him Lord, how is He his son?”

**Matt. 22:46** And no man was able to answer Him a word, neither dared any man from that day forth ask Him any questions.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 23

#### Woe to Scribes and Pharisees

Parallel: Mark 12:38-40; Luke 11:37-54; 20:45-47

**Matt. 23:1** Then spoke Jesus to the multitude, and to

## **His disciples,**

**Matt. 23:2** saying, "The scribes and the <sup>1</sup>Pharisees sit in Moses' seat.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:38** And He said to them in His doctrine, "Beware of the scribes, who love to go around in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:40** Who devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers. These will receive greater condemnation.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:37-54** And as He spoke, a certain Pharisee invited Him to dine with him. And He went in, and sat down to eat. And when the Pharisee saw it, he marveled that He had not first washed before dinner. And the Lord said to him, "Now you Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of greed and wickedness. You fools, did not He who made the outside make that which is inside also? But rather give alms of such things as you have; and, then all things are clean to you. But woe to you, Pharisees! For you tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God. These you ought to have done, without leaving the other undone. Woe to you, Pharisees! For you love the uppermost seats in the synagogues and greetings in the marketplaces. Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are as which are not seen, and the men who walk over them are not aware of them." Then answered one of the lawyers, and said to Him, "Master, in saying this You reproach us also." And He said, "Woe to you also, you lawyers! For you load men down with burdens hard to bear, and you yourselves do not touch the burdens with one of your fingers. Woe to you! For you build the tombs of the prophets, and it was your fathers who killed them. Truly you bear witness that you approve the deeds of your fathers. For they indeed

killed them, and you build their tombs. Therefore the wisdom of God also said, 'I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they will slay and persecute,' that the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation, from the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who perished between the altar and the temple. Verily I say to you, it shall be required of this generation. Woe to you, lawyers! For you have taken away the key of knowledge. You entered not in yourselves, and those who were entering in you hindered." And as He said these things to them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to assail Him vehemently, and to provoke Him to speak of many things, lying wait for Him, and seeking to catch Him in something He might say so that they might accuse Him.

**Matt. 23:3 Therefore whatever <sup>1</sup>they bid you to observe, that observe and do, but you do not do after their works; for they say, and do not.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 15:1-6** Then scribes and Pharisees who were from Jerusalem, came to Jesus saying, "Why do Your disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? For they wash not their hands when they eat bread." But He answered and said to them, "Why do you also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition? For God commanded, saying, 'Honor your father and mother;' and, 'He who curses father or mother, let him be put to death.' But you say, 'Whoever will say to his father or his mother, "Whatever you may have received from me, it is a gift dedicated to the temple," and honor not his father or his mother, with it. Thus you have made the commandment of God of no effect by your tradition."

**Matt. 23:4 For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to bare, and lay them on men's shoulders, but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.**

**Matt. 23:5** But all their works they do to be seen of men. They make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments.

**Matt. 23:6** And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

**Matt. 23:7** and greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

**Matt. 23:8** But you are not to be called, "Rabbi," for one is your Master, even Christ, and you are all brothers.

**Matt. 23:9** And call no man your <sup>1</sup>father upon the earth; for one is your Father, who is in heaven.

<sup>1</sup>**Ephesians 6:2** Honor your father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

**Matt. 23:10** Neither are you to be called masters; for one is your Master, even Christ.

**Matt. 23:11** But he who is <sup>1</sup>greatest among you will be your servant.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 20:26** But it will not be so among you, but whoever will be great among you, let him be your minister,

**Matt. 23:12** And whoever will <sup>1</sup>exalt himself will be abased; and he who will humble himself will be exalted.

<sup>1</sup>**John 13:13-15** You call Me Master and Lord; and you say well, for so I am. If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, you also ought to wash one another's feet. For I have given you an example, that you also should do as I have done to you.

**Matt. 23:13 But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you shut up the kingdom of heaven against men; for you <sup>1</sup>neither go in yourselves, neither do you allow those who are entering to go in.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 9:22** His parents spoke these words, because they feared the Jews, for the Jews had agreed already, that if anyone confessed that He was Christ, he would be put out of the synagogue.

<sup>1</sup>**John 12:42** Nevertheless many even among the chief rulers believed in Him, but because of the Pharisees they did not confess Him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue,

**Matt. 23:14 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you <sup>1</sup>devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer. Therefore you will receive greater damnation.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 12:40** Who devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers. These will receive greater condemnation.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 20:47** Who devour widows' houses, and for a show make long prayers. These will receive greater condemnation.

**Matt. 23:15 Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, you make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.**

**Matt. 23:16 Woe to you, blind guides, who say, "Whoever swears by the temple, it is nothing; but whoever swears by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!"**

**Matt. 23:17 You fools and blind! For which is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifies the gold?**

**Matt. 23:18 And, whoever swears by the altar, it is nothing, but whoever swears by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.**

**Matt. 23:19 You fools and blind! For which is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifies the gift?**

**Matt. 23:20 Therefore whoever swears by the altar, swears by it, and by all things on it.**

**Matt. 23:21 And whoever swears by the temple, swears by it, and by Him who dwells in it.**

**Matt. 23:22 And he who swears by heaven, swears by the throne of God, and by Him who sits on it.**

**Matt. 23:23 <sup>1</sup>Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law: judgment, mercy, and faith. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:42 But woe to you, Pharisees! For you tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God. These you ought to have done, without leaving the others undone.**

**Matt. 23:24 You blind guides, who strain out a gnat, and swallow a camel.**

**Matt. 23:25 Woe to you, scribes and <sup>1</sup>Pharisees, hypocrites! For you make clean the outside of the cup and the platter, but inside they are full of extortion and excess.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:39,40 And the Lord said to him, "Now you Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of greed and wick-**

edness. You fools, did not He who made the outside make that which is inside also?"

**Matt. 23:26** You blind Pharisee, <sup>1</sup>cleanse first that which is inside the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:41** But rather give alms of such things as you have; then all things are clean to you.

**Matt. 23:27** Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed <sup>1</sup>tombs, which indeed appear beautiful outwardly, but inside are full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:44** Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are as graves which are not seen, and the men who walk over them are not aware of them.

**Matt. 23:28** Even so you also <sup>1</sup>outwardly appear righteous to men, but within you are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

<sup>1</sup>**1 Samuel 16:7** But the LORD said to Samuel, "Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature, because I have refused him. For the LORD sees not as man sees; for man looks at the outward appearance, but the LORD looks at the heart."

**Matt. 23:29** Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Because you build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,

**Matt. 23:30** and say, "If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets."

**Matt. 23:31** Therefore you are witnesses against your-

**selves, that you are the children of those who killed the prophets.**

**Matt. 23:32 Fill up, then, the measure of your fathers.**

**Matt. 23:33 You serpents, you generation of <sup>1</sup>vipers, how can you escape the condemnation of hell?**

<sup>1</sup>Acts 28:3-6 But when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, a viper came out of the heat, and fastened on his hand. And when the barbarians saw the venomous creature hanging on his hand, they said among themselves, "No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped the sea, yet justice does not allow to live." But he shook off the creature into the fire, and felt no harm. However they were expecting that he would swell up, or suddenly fall down dead; but after they had waited a long time and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds and said that he was a god.

**Matt. 23:34 Therefore, behold, I send to you <sup>1</sup>prophets, and wise men, and scribes; and some of them you will <sup>2</sup>kill and crucify, and some of them you will <sup>3</sup>scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city,**

<sup>1</sup>Luke 11:49 Therefore the wisdom of God also said, "I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they will slay and persecute,"

<sup>2</sup>Acts 7:59,60 And they stoned Stephen, as he was calling upon God, and saying, "Lord Jesus, receive my spirit." And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, "Lord, do not lay this sin to their charge." And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

<sup>3</sup>2 Corinthians 11:24,25 From the Jews five times I received forty stripes minus one. Three times I was



beaten with rods, once I was stoned, three times I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;”

**Matt. 23:35** that upon you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of righteous <sup>1</sup>Abel to the blood of <sup>2</sup>Zechariah son of Berechiah, whom you slew between the temple and the altar.

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 4:8** And Cain talked with Abel his brother, and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 11:51** From the blood of Abel to the blood of Zechariah, who perished between the altar and the temple. Verily I say to you, it shall be required of this generation.

<sup>2</sup>**Zechariah 1:1** In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD to Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

<sup>2</sup>**2 Chronicles 24:20,21** And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, who stood above the people, and said to them, “Thus says God, ‘Why do you transgress the commandments of the LORD, that you cannot prosper? Because you have forsaken the LORD, He has also forsaken you.’” And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

**Matt. 23:36** Verily I say to you, all these things will come on this generation.

**Jesus Weeps Over Jerusalem**  
**Parallel: Luke 13:34,35**

**Matt. 23:37** O <sup>1</sup>Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets, and stone those who are sent to you, how often I would have gathered your children together, even as a hen gathers her chickens under her wings, but you would not!

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 19:41** And when He had come near, He beheld the city, and wept over it,

**Matt. 23:38** Behold, your house is left to you desolate.

**Matt. 23:39** For I say to you, you will not see Me again, until you will say, <sup>1</sup>“Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord.”

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 118:26** Blessed is He who comes in the name of the LORD! We have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 21:9** And the multitudes who went before, and those who followed, cried, saying, “Hosanna to the Son of David! ‘Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!’ Hosanna in the highest.”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 19:38** Saying, “Blessed is the King who comes in the name of the Lord! Peace in heaven, and glory in the highest!”

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 24

The Temple Will Be Destroyed  
Parallel: Mark 13:1,2; Luke 21:5,6

**Matt. 24:1** And Jesus went out, and departed from the <sup>1</sup>temple, and His disciples came to Him to show Him the buildings of the temple.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 21:5** And as some spoke of the temple, how it was adorned with beautiful stones and gifts, He said,

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 13:1** And as He went out of the temple, one of His disciples said to Him, “Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here!”

**Matt. 24:2** And Jesus said to them, Do you see all these things? Verily I say to you, there will not be left here one stone upon another, that will not be thrown down.

### Signs of Time/End of Age

Parallel: Mark 13:3-13; Luke 21:7-19

**Matt. 24:3** And as He sat upon the Mount of Olives, the <sup>1</sup>disciples came to Him privately, saying, “Tell us, when will these things be, and what will be the sign of Your coming and of the end of the world?”

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 13:3,4** And as He sat on the Mount of Olives opposite the temple, Peter, James, John, and Andrew asked Him privately, “Tell us, when will these things be? And what will be the sign when all these things will be fulfilled?”

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 21:7** And they asked Him, saying, “Master, but when will these things be? And what sign will there be when these things are about to come to pass?”

**Matt. 24:4** And Jesus answered and said to them, “Take heed that no man deceives you.

**Matt. 24:5** For many will come in My name, saying, ‘I am Christ,’ and will <sup>1</sup>deceive many.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 21:8** And He said, “Take heed that you be not deceived. For many will come in My name, saying, ‘I am Christ, and the time draws near.’ Therefore do not go after them.”

**Matt. 24:6 And you will hear of wars and rumours of war. See to it that you are not troubled, for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.**

**Matt. 24:7 For <sup>1</sup>nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom, and there will be famines, and pestilences, and <sup>2</sup>earthquakes, in various places.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:8** For nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom. And there will be earthquakes in various places, and there will be famines and troubles. These are the beginnings of sorrows.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 21:11** And there will be great earthquakes in various places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs from heaven.

**Matt. 24:8 All these are the beginning of sorrows.**

**Matt. 24:9 Then will they <sup>1</sup>deliver you up to be afflicted, and will kill you, and you will be hated by all nations for My name's sake.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:9** But take heed to yourselves, for they will deliver you up to councils, and you will be beaten in the synagogues, and you will be brought before rulers and kings for My sake, for a testimony to them.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:12** But before all these, they will lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, and you will be brought before kings and rulers for My name's sake.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:11** But when they arrest you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand or premeditate what you will speak. But whatever is given to you in that hour, speak that, for it is not you who speak, but the Holy Spirit.

**Matt. 24:10** And then many will be offended, and will<sup>1</sup>betray and hate one another.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:16** And you will be betrayed even by parents, and brothers, and relatives, and friends, and some of you they will put to death.

**Matt. 24:11** And many false prophets will rise, and deceive many.

**Matt. 24:12** And because iniquity will abound, the love of many will grow cold.

**Matt. 24:13** But he who endures to the end, shall be<sup>1</sup>saved,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:18,19** But not a hair of your head will perish. In your patience possess your souls.

**Matt. 24:14** And this<sup>1</sup>gospel of the kingdom will be preached in all the world as a witness to all nations, and then the end will come.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 28:19,20** Go you therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things whatever I have commanded and, lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the world. Amen.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:15,16** And He said to them, "Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned."

<sup>1</sup>**Colossians 1:23** If you continue in the faith grounded and settled, and are not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which you have heard, and which was

preached to every creature which is under heaven, of which I Paul was made a minister.

### **Destruction of Jerusalem**

**Parallel: Mark 13:14-23; Luke 21:20-24**

**Matt. 24:15 Therefore when you shall <sup>1</sup>see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by <sup>2</sup>Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place—whoever reads, let him understand—**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:20** And when you see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that her desolation is near.

<sup>2</sup>**Daniel 9:27** And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week; and in the midst of the week He shall cause the sacrifice and the offering to cease. And on the wing of abominations He shall make it desolate. Even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

<sup>2</sup>**Daniel 11:31** And forces shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifices, and place there the abomination that makes desolate.

<sup>2</sup>**Daniel 12:11** And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that makes desolate is set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

**Matt. 24:16 Then let those who are <sup>1</sup>in Judea flee to the mountains.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:21** Then let those who are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let those who are in the midst of it depart out, and let not those who are in the countries enter the city.

**Matt. 24:17 Let him who is on the <sup>1</sup>housetop not come down to take anything out of his house.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:15** And let him who is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take anything out of his house.

**Matt. 24:18 And let him who is in the field not return back to take his clothes.**

**Matt. 24:19 And <sup>1</sup>woe to those who are with child, and to those who nurse babies in those days!**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:23** But woe to those who are with child, and to those who nurse babies, in those days! For there will be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

**Matt. 24:20 But pray that your flight may not be in the winter, nor on the Sabbath day,**

**Matt. 24:21 for then there will be great <sup>1</sup>tribulation, such as has not been since the beginning of the world until this time; no, nor ever shall be.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:19** For in those days there will be affliction, such as has not been from the beginning of the creation which God created until this time, nor ever shall be.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 21:24** And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away captive into all nations. And Jerusalem will be trodden down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

**Matt. 24:22 And unless those days were <sup>1</sup>shortened, there would be no flesh saved; but for the <sup>2</sup>elect's sake those days will be shortened.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:20** And unless the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh would be saved; but for the elect's sake, whom He has chosen, He shortened the days.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 5:9** And having been made perfect, He became the author of eternal salvation to all those who obey Him,

**Matt. 24:23** Then if any man will say to you, 'Lo, here is Christ!' or 'There!' do not believe it.

**Matt. 24:24** For there will arise <sup>1</sup>false christs, and false prophets, who will show great signs and wonders, so as to deceive, if it were possible, the very elect.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:22** For false christs and false prophets will rise, and will show signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect.

**Matt. 24:25** Behold, I have <sup>1</sup>told you before.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:23** But take heed; behold, I have foretold you all things beforehand.

**Matt. 24:26** Wherefore if they will say to you, 'Behold, He is in the desert!' do not go forth, or 'behold, He is in the secret chambers,' do not believe it.

**Matt. 24:27** For as the lightning comes out of the east, and shines even to the west, so will also the coming of the Son of Man be.

**Matt. 24:28** For wherever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

Coming of the Son of Man  
Parallel: Mark 13:24-27; Luke 21:25-28

**Matt. 24:29** Immediately <sup>1</sup>after the tribulation of those



**days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light, and the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken.**

<sup>1</sup>**Peter 3:10** But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night, in which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements will melt with fervent heat; the earth and also the works that are in it will be burned up.

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 1:12** And as a mantle You will fold them up, and they will be changed. But You are the same, and Your years will not fail.

<sup>1</sup>**Revelation 20:11** And I saw a great white throne and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away, and there was found no place for them.

**Matt. 24:30 And then will <sup>1</sup>appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will <sup>2</sup>see the Son of Man coming in the <sup>3</sup>clouds of heaven with power and great glory.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:26** And then they will see the Son of Man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 7:13** Enter you in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leads to destruction, and many there be who go in by it.

<sup>3</sup>**1 Thessalonians 4:15-17** For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain to the coming of the Lord will not prevent those who are asleep. For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God; and the dead in Christ shall rise first. Then we who are alive and remain shall be

caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And so shall we ever be with the Lord.

**Matt. 24:31** And He will send His <sup>1</sup>angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

<sup>1</sup>2 Thessalonians 1:7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels,

<sup>1</sup>Matthew 13:41 The Son of Man will send forth His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those who do iniquity;

#### Parable of the Fig Tree

Parallel: Mark 13:28-31; Luke 21:29-33

**Matt. 24:32** Now learn a parable of the fig tree. When its branch is yet tender, and puts forth leaves, you know that summer is near.

**Matt. 24:33** Even so, when you see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.

**Matt. 24:34** Verily I say to you, this generation will not pass, until all these things be fulfilled.

**Matt. 24:35** Heaven and earth will pass away, but My words will not pass away.

No One Knows the Day or Hour of His Coming

Parallel: Mark 13:32-37

**Matt. 24:36** But of that day and hour no man knows not even the angels of heaven, but My Father only.

**Matt. 24:37** But as the days of Noah were, so will also

the coming of the Son of Man be.

**Matt. 24:38** For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark,

**Matt. 24:39** and knew not until the flood came, and took them all away, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be.

**Matt. 24:40** Then will two be in the field: one will be taken, and the other left.

**Matt. 24:41** Two women will be grinding at the mill; one will be taken, and the other left.

**Matt. 24:42** Watch therefore: for you do not know what hour your Lord is coming.

**Matt. 24:43** But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have allowed his house to be broken up.

**Matt. 24:44** Therefore, you also be ready, for the Son of Man will come at an hour that you think not.

Faithful and Evil Servant  
Parallel: Luke 12:35-48

**Matt. 24:45** Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord has made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

**Matt. 24:46** Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he comes will find so doing.

**Matt. 24:47** Verily I say to you, that he will make him

ruler over all his goods.

**Matt. 24:48** But if that evil servant says in his heart, 'My lord delays his coming,'

**Matt. 24:49** and begins to beat his fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunkards,

**Matt. 24:50** the lord of that servant will come in a day when he looks not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

**Matt. 24:51** and will cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites. There will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 25

Parable of Wise/Foolish Virgins  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 25:1** Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened to ten virgins, who took their lamps, and went forth to <sup>1</sup>meet the bridegroom.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Corinthians 5:10** For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ, that each one may receive the things done in his body, according to what he has done, whether it be good or bad.

**Matt. 25:2** And five of them were wise, and five were foolish.

**Matt. 25:3** Those who were foolish took their lamps,

and took no oil with them,

**Matt. 25:4** but the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

**Matt. 25:5** While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and <sup>1</sup>slept.

<sup>1</sup>**1 Thessalonians 5:6** Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

**Matt. 25:6** And at midnight there was a cry made, 'Behold, the bridegroom is coming; go out to meet him!'

**Matt. 25:7** Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their <sup>1</sup>lamps.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:35** Let your loins be girded, and your lamps burning;

**Matt. 25:8** And the foolish said to the wise, 'Give us of your oil, for our lamps are going out.'

**Matt. 25:9** But the wise answered, saying, 'Not so; lest there should not be enough for us and you; but go rather to those who sell, and buy for yourselves.'

**Matt. 25:10** And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came, and those who were ready went in with him to the marriage, and the <sup>1</sup>door was shut.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 13:25** When once the master of the house is risen up, and has shut the door, and you begin to stand outside, and to knock at the door, saying, "Lord, Lord, open to us," and He will answer and say to you, "I do not know where you are from!"

**Matt. 25:11** Afterward the other virgins also came, say-

ing, <sup>1</sup>'Lord, Lord, open to us.'

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 7:21-23** Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' will enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he who does the will of My Father who is in heaven. Many will say to Me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, and in Your name have cast out devils, and in Your name done many wonderful works?' And then will I profess to them, I never knew you: depart from Me, you who work iniquity.

**Matt. 25:12** But he answered and said, 'Verily I say to you, I know you not.'

**Matt. 25:13** Therefore <sup>1</sup>watch, for you know neither the day nor the hour when the Son of Man comes.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 13:35** Watch therefore, for you do not know when the master of the house comes—at evening, at midnight, at the crowing of the rooster, or in the morning—

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 24:36** But of that day and hour no man knows, no, not the angels of heaven, but My Father only.

### Parable of the Talents

Parallel: None

Compare Parable of Minas, Luke 19:11-27

**Matt. 25:14** For the <sup>1</sup>kingdom of heaven is as a man traveling into a far country, who called his servants, and delivered to them his goods.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 16:18,19** And I say also to you, that you are Peter, and upon this rock I will build My church, and the gates of Hades will not prevail against it. And I will give to you the keys of the kingdom of heaven,

and whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven;  
and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in  
heaven.

**Matt. 25:15 And to one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to each man according to his several <sup>1</sup>ability. And immediately took his journey.**

<sup>1</sup>**Romans 12:4,5** For as we have many members in one body, and all members do not have the same function, so we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

**Matt. 25:16 Then he who had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and gained five other talents.**

**Matt. 25:17 And likewise he who had received two, he also gained two more.**

**Matt. 25:18 But he who had received one went and dug in the earth, and hid his lord's money.**

**Matt. 25:19 After a long time the lord of those servants returned, and reckoned with them.**

**Matt. 25:20 And so he who had received five talents came and brought five other talents, saying, 'Lord, you delivered to me five talents. Behold, I have <sup>1</sup>gained beside them five talents more.'**

<sup>1</sup>**1 Corinthians 4:2** Moreover it is required in stewards, that one be found faithful.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 12:43,44** Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he comes will find so doing. Of a truth I say to you, that he will make him ruler over all that he has.

**Matt. 25:21 His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and**

**faithful servant! You have been <sup>1</sup>faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter you into the joy of your lord.'**

**<sup>1</sup>Hebrews 12:1,2** Therefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin that does so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking unto Jesus, the author and finisher of our faith, who for the joy that was set before Him endured the cross, despising the shame, and has sat down at the right hand of the throne of God.

**Matt. 25:22** He also who had received two talents came and said, 'Lord, you delivered to me two talents. Behold, I have gained besides them two other talents.'

**Matt. 25:23** His lord said to him, 'Well done, good and faithful servant! You have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things. Enter you into the <sup>1</sup>joy of your lord.'

**Psalms 16:11** You will show me the path of life; in Your presence is fullness of joy; at Your right hand there are pleasures forevermore.

**Matt. 25:24** Then he who had received the one talent came and said, 'Lord, I knew you that you are a hard man, reaping where you have not sown, and gathering where you have not scattered seed.'

**Matt. 25:25** And I was afraid, and went and hid your talent in the earth. See there, you have what is yours.'

**Matt. 25:26** His lord answered and said to him, 'You <sup>1</sup>wicked and slothful servant, you knew that I reap where I have not sown, and gather where I have not scattered seed.'



<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 18:32** Then his lord, after that he had called him, said to him, “O you wicked servant, I forgave you all that debt, because you begged me.”

**Matt. 25:27** Therefore you ought to have put my money with the exchangers, and then at my coming I would have received my own with interest.

**Matt. 25:28** Take therefore the talent from him, and give it to him who has ten talents.

**Matt. 25:29** For to everyone who has will be given, and he will have abundance, but from him who has not will be taken away even what he has.

**Matt. 25:30** And cast the <sup>1</sup>unprofitable servant into <sup>2</sup>outer darkness there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.’

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 112:10** The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth and melt away; the desire of the wicked shall perish.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 8:12** But the children of the kingdom will be cast out into outer darkness: there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 22:13** Then said the king to the servants, “Bind him hand and foot, take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.”

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 7:23** And then will I profess to them, “I never knew you: depart from Me, you who work iniquity.”

The Judgment Day  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 25:31** When the Son of Man will <sup>1</sup>come in His glory, and all the holy angels with Him, then will He sit on the <sup>2</sup>throne of His glory.

<sup>1</sup>**1 Thessalonians 4:14-18** For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so God will also bring with Him those who sleep in Jesus. For this we say to you by the word of the Lord, that we who are alive and remain to the coming of the Lord will not prevent those who are asleep. For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, and with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God; and the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And thus shall we ever be with the Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Thessalonians 1:7** And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with His mighty angels,

<sup>2</sup>**Revelation 20:11-15** And I saw a great white throne and Him who sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away, and there was found no place for them. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God, and the books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged from those things which were written in the books, according to their works. And the sea gave up the dead who were in it, and death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged every one according to their works. And death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whoever was not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.

**Matt. 25:32** And before Him will be gathered all nations, and He will separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats.

**Matt. 25:33 And He will set the sheep on His right hand, but the <sup>1</sup>goats on the left.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 8:24** I said therefore to you, that you will die in your sins; for if you do not believe that I am He, you will die in your sins.

**Matt. 25:34 Then will the King say to those on His right hand, 'Come, you blessed of My Father, <sup>1</sup>inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 14:1-3** Let not your heart be troubled; you believe in God, believe also in Me. In My Father's house are many mansions; if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you to Myself; that where I am, there you may be also.

**Matt. 25:35 For I was hungry, and you gave Me meat, I was thirsty, and you gave Me drink; I was a stranger, and you took Me in;**

**Matt. 25:36 naked, and you <sup>1</sup>clothed Me; I was sick, and you visited Me; I was in <sup>2</sup>prison, and you came to Me.'**

<sup>1</sup>**James 1:27** Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this: To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep oneself unspotted from the world.

<sup>2</sup>**Philippians 1:13** So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other places;

**Matt. 25:37 Then will the righteous answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry, and feed You or thirsty, and gave You drink?'**

**Matt. 25:38 When did we see You a stranger, and took You in, or naked, and clothe You?**

**Matt. 25:39 Or when did we see You sick, or in prison, and come to You?’**

**Matt. 25:40 And the King will answer and say to them, ‘Verily I say to you, inasmuch as you have done it to one of the <sup>1</sup>least of these My brethren, you have done it to Me.’**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 9:41** For whoever gives you a cup of water to drink in My name, because you belong to Christ, verily I say to you, he will not lose his reward.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 10:42** And whoever will give a drink to one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say to you, he will in no wise lose his reward.

**Matt. 25:41 Then will He say also to those on His left hand, ‘Depart from Me, you who are cursed, into everlasting <sup>1</sup>fire, prepared for the devil and his angels.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 13:40** As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire, so will it be at the end of this world.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 13:42** And will cast them into a furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

<sup>12</sup>**Peter 2:4** For if God did not spare the angels who sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved for judgment;

**Matt. 25:42 For I was hungry, and you gave Me no meat, I was thirsty, and you gave Me no drink;**

**Matt. 25:43** I was a stranger, and you did not take Me in; naked, and you did not clothe Me; sick, and in prison, and you did not visit Me.'

**Matt. 25:44** Then will they also answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry, or thirsty, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister to You?'

**Matt. 25:45** Then will He answer them, saying, 'Verily I say to you, inasmuch as you did not do it to one of the <sup>1</sup>least of these, you did not do it to Me.'

<sup>1</sup>**Proverbs 14:31** He who oppresses the poor reproaches his Maker, but he who honors Him has mercy on the poor.

**Matt. 25:46** And these will go away into <sup>1</sup>everlasting punishment, but the righteous into eternal <sup>2</sup>life."

<sup>1</sup>**Daniel 12:2** And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

<sup>2</sup>**John 5:28,29** Marvel not at this; for the hour is coming, in which all who are in the graves will hear His voice, and will come forth—those who have done good, to the resurrection of life; and those who have done evil, to the resurrection of condemnation.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 24:15** And I have hope toward God, which they themselves also cherish, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 9:21** Has not the potter power over the clay, from the same lump to make one vessel to honor, and another to dishonor?

# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 26

### Plans Are Made to Kill Jesus

Parallel: Mark 14:1,2; Luke 22:1-6; John 11:45-57

**Matt. 26:1** And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, He said to His disciples,

**Matt. 26:2** "You know that after two days is the <sup>1</sup>Feast of the Passover, and the Son of Man will be betrayed to be crucified."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:1** After two days was the feast of the Passover, and the Feast of Unleavened Bread. And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take Him by deception, and put Him to death.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:1** Now the Feast of Unleavened Bread drew near, which is called the Passover.

**Matt. 26:3** Then the <sup>1</sup>chief priests, the scribes, and the elders of the people, assembled together at the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,

<sup>1</sup>**John 11:47** Then the chief priests and the Pharisees gathered a council, and said, "What are we to do? For this Man does many miracles."

<sup>1</sup>**John 11:49-52** And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said to them, "You know nothing at all; nor do you consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and not that the whole nation should perish." And this he did not speak of his own accord, but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation, and not for that nation only, but that also He

should gather together into one the children of God who were scattered abroad.

**Matt. 26:4** And consulted how they might take Jesus by <sup>1</sup>subtlety, and <sup>2</sup>kill Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:1** After two days was the Passover, and the Feast of Unleavened Bread. And the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take Him by deception, and put Him to death.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:2** And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill Him, for they feared the people.

**Matt. 26:5** But they said, "Not during the <sup>1</sup>feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people."

<sup>1</sup>**John 11:54-57** Therefore Jesus walked no more openly among the Jews; but went from there to a country near the wilderness, to a city called Ephraim, and there continued with His disciples. And the Passover of the Jews was near at hand, and many went from the country up to Jerusalem before the Passover, to purify themselves. Then they sought Jesus, and spoke among themselves, as they stood in the temple, "What do you think? that He will not come to the feast?" Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any one knew where He was, he should report it, that they might take Him.

**Jesus' Anointing at Bethany**  
Parallel: Mark 14:3-9; John 12:1-8

**Matt. 26:6** Now when Jesus was in <sup>1</sup>Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

<sup>1</sup>**John 12:1,2** Then six days before the Passover Jesus came to Bethany, where Lazarus was who had been dead, whom He raised from the dead. There they made

Him a supper; and Martha served, but Lazarus was one of those who sat at the table with Him.

**Matt. 26:7** There came to Him a <sup>1</sup>woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on His head, as He sat at meat.

<sup>1</sup>**John 12:3** Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped His feet with her hair. And the house was filled with the fragrance of the ointment.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:3** And being in Bethany at the house of Simon the leper, as He sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she broke the box, and poured it on His head.

**Matt. 26:8** But when His <sup>1</sup>disciples saw it, they had <sup>2</sup>indignation, saying, "To what purpose is this waste?"

<sup>1</sup>**John 12:4** Then one of His disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, who should betray Him, said,

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 14:4** And there were some who had indignation within themselves, and said, "Why was the ointment thus wasted?"

**Matt. 26:9** For this <sup>1</sup>ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the <sup>2</sup>poor."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:5** "For it might have been sold for more than three hundred denarii, and given to the poor." And they murmured against her.

<sup>1</sup>**John 12:5,6** "Why was this ointment not sold for three hundred denarii, and given to the poor?" This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a



thief, and had the bag, and used to take what was put in it.

<sup>2</sup>**John 13:29** For some of them thought, because Judas had the money bag, that Jesus had said to him, "Buy those things that we need for the feast," or, that he should give something to the poor.

**Matt. 26:10** When Jesus understood it, He said to them, "Why do you trouble the woman? For she has done a good work for Me."

**Matt. 26:11** For you have the poor with you always, but Me you will not have always.

**Matt. 26:12** For in that she has poured this ointment on My body, she did it for My <sup>1</sup>burial.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:8** She has done what she could; she has come beforehand to anoint My body for burying.

**Matt. 26:13** Verily I say to you, wherever this <sup>1</sup>gospel will be preached in the whole world, what this woman has done will also be told for a memorial of her.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:9** Verily I say to you, wherever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, what she has done will also be spoken of as a memorial of her.

### Judas Bargains to Betray Jesus

Parallel: Mark 14:10,11; Luke 22:3-6; John 13:2

**Matt. 26:14** Then one of the twelve, called <sup>1</sup>Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:3,4** Then Satan entered into Judas surnamed Iscariot, who was numbered among the twelve. And he

went his way, and discussed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray Him to them.

**Matt. 26:15** And said to them, "What will you <sup>1</sup>give me, if I deliver Him to you?" And <sup>2</sup>they counted out for him <sup>3</sup>thirty pieces of silver.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:10,11** And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went to the chief priests, to betray Him to them. And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray Him.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:5** And they were glad, and agreed to give him money.

<sup>3</sup>**Zechariah 11:12** And I said to them, "If you think good, give me my price; and if not, refrain." So they weighed out for my price thirty pieces of silver.

**Matt. 26:16** And from that time he sought opportunity to <sup>1</sup>betray Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:6** And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray Him to them in the absence of the multitude.

**Jesus/Disciples Celebrate Passover**  
Parallel: Mark 14:12-21; Luke 22:7-13

**MATT. 26:17** Now on the first day of the Feast of <sup>1</sup>Unleavened Bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying to Him, "Where do you want us to go to prepare for You to eat the Passover?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:12** And the first day of Unleavened Bread, when they killed the Passover lamb, His disciples said to Him, "Where do You want to go and prepare, that You may eat the Passover?"

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 22:7** Then came the day of Unleavened Bread, when the Passover lamb must be killed.

**Matt. 26:18** And He said, <sup>1</sup>“Go into the city to a certain man, and say to him, “The Master says, ‘My time is at hand; I will keep the Passover at your house with My disciples.’ “

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:13-15** And He sent out two of His disciples, and said to them, “Go into the city, and you will meet a man bearing a pitcher of water: Follow him. And wherever he goes in, say to the master of the house, ‘The Master said, where is the guest-chamber, where I will eat the Passover with My disciples?’ And he will show you a large upper room furnished and prepared; there make ready for us.”

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 22:8** And He sent Peter and John, saying, “Go and prepare the Passover for us, that we may eat.”

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 22:10-12** And He said to them, “Behold, when you have entered into the city, there a man will meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he enters. And you will say to the goodman of the house, ‘The Master says to you, “Where is the guest room, in which I may eat the Passover with My disciples?’” And he will show you a large furnished upper room; there make ready.”

**Matt. 26:19** And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them, and they made ready the Passover.

**Matt. 26:20** Now when the evening had come, He sat down with the twelve.

**Matt. 26:21** And as they ate, He said, “Verily I say to you, that one of you will betray Me.”

**Matt. 26:22** And they were exceedingly sorrowful, and

**began each of them to say to Him, "Lord, is it I?"**

**Matt. 26:23 And He answered and said, "He who dipped his hand with me in the dish, will <sup>1</sup>betray Me.**

<sup>1</sup>**John 13:21-30** When Jesus had said these things, He was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, "Verily, verily, I say to you, that one of you will betray Me." Then the disciples looked at one another, uncertain of whom He spoke. Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of His disciples, whom Jesus loved. Simon Peter therefore beckoned to Him, that he should ask who it was of whom He spoke. He then leaning back on Jesus' breast said to Him, "Lord, who is it?" Jesus answered, "He it is, to whom I shall give a piece of bread, when I have dipped it." And when He had dipped the piece of bread, He gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. And after the piece of bread, Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus to him, "What you do, do quickly." Now no man at the table knew for what reason He spoke this to him. For some of them thought, because Judas had the money bag, that Jesus had said to him, "Buy those things that we need for the feast," or, that he should give something to the poor. He then having received the piece of bread went out immediately. And it was night.

**Matt. 26:24 The Son of Man <sup>1</sup>goes as it is written of Him, but woe to that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed! It would have been good for that man if he had <sup>2</sup>not been born."**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:22** And truly the Son of Man goes, as it was determined, but woe to that man by whom He is betrayed!

<sup>2</sup>**Matthew 16:26** For what is a man profited, if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul?

**Matt. 26:25** Then Judas, who betrayed Him, answered and said, "Master, is it I?" He said to him, "You have said it."

Jesus Instituted the Lord's Supper  
Parallel: Mark 14:22-26; Luke 22:14-23

**Matt. 26:26** And as they were eating, <sup>1</sup>Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and broke it, and gave it to the <sup>2</sup>disciples, and said, "Take, <sup>3</sup>eat; this is My body."

<sup>1</sup>**1 Corinthians 11:23,24** For I have received of the Lord that which I also delivered you; that the Lord Jesus the same night in which He was betrayed took bread; and when He had given thanks, He broke it and said, "Take, eat; this is My body, which is broken for you; do this in remembrance of Me."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:14,15** And when the hour had come, He sat down, and the twelve apostles with Him. And He said to them, "I have earnestly desired to eat this Passover with you before I suffer:"

<sup>3</sup>**Luke 22:18,19** For I say to you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God comes." And He took bread, and gave thanks, and broke it, and gave to them, saying, "This is My body which is given for you; this do in remembrance of Me."

**Matt. 26:27** And He took the <sup>1</sup>cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, "Drink from it, all of you."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:17** And He took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, "Take this, and divide it among yourselves;"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:20** Likewise also He took the cup after supper, saying, "This cup is the new testament in My blood, which is shed for you."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:23** And He took the cup, and when He had given thanks, He gave it to them, and they all drank of it.

**Matt. 26:28** For this is My blood of the <sup>1</sup>new testament, which is shed for many for the <sup>2</sup>remission of sins.

<sup>1</sup>**Jeremiah 31:31** “Behold, the days come, says the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah.”

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 8:8-13** For finding fault with them, He says, “Behold, the days are coming, says the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah; not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they did not continue in My covenant, and I disregarded them, says the Lord. For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, says the Lord; I will put My laws in their mind, and write them on their hearts; and I will be their God and they shall be My people. And they shall not teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, ‘Know the Lord,’ for all shall know Me, from the least to the greatest. For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.” In that he says, “A new covenant,” He has made the first old. Now that which decays and is growing old is ready to vanish away.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:20** Likewise also He took the cup after supper, saying, “This cup is the new testament in My blood, which is shed for you.”

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 2:38** Then Peter said to them, “Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ

for the remission of sins, and you shall receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.”

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 11:24** And when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said, “Take, eat; this is My body, which is broken for you; do this in remembrance of me.”

**Matt. 26:29** But I say to you, I will not <sup>1</sup>drink from now on of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in My Father’s <sup>2</sup>kingdom.”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:18** “For I say to you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God comes.”

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:25** “Verily I say to you, I will no longer drink of the fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new in the kingdom of God.”

<sup>2</sup>**1 Corinthians 11:23-30** For I have received of the Lord that which I also delivered to you; that the Lord Jesus the same night in which He was betrayed took bread; and when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said, “Take, eat: this is My body, which is broken for you; do this in remembrance of Me.” After the same manner He also took the cup, when He had supped, saying, “This cup is the new testament in My blood. This do, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me.” For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you do show the Lord’s death until He comes. Therefore whoever eats this bread, or drinks this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup. For he who eats and drinks unworthily, eats and drinks damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord’s body. For this reason many are weak and sick among you, and many sleep.

**Matt. 26:30** And when they had sung a hymn, they

went out to the Mount of Olives.

Jesus Foretells Peter's Denial

Parallel: Mark 14:27-31; Luke 22:31-34; John 13:  
36-38

**Matt. 26:31** Then Jesus said to them, "All of you will be offended because of Me this night, for it is <sup>1</sup>written, 'I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered abroad.'

<sup>1</sup>**Zechariah 13:7** "Awake, O sword, against My shepherd, and against the man who is My fellow, says the LORD of hosts. Smite the Shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered; and I will turn My hand against the little ones."

**Matt. 26:32** But after I have been raised, I will go before you to Galilee."

**Matt. 26:33** Peter answered and said to Him, "Even though all men will be offended because of You, yet I will never be offended."

**Matt. 26:34** Jesus said to him, "Verily I say to you, that <sup>1</sup>this night, before the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:30** And Jesus said to him, "Verily I say to you, that this day, even in this night, before the rooster crows twice, you will deny Me three times."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:34** And He said, "I tell you, Peter, the rooster will not crow this day, before you will deny three times that you know Me."

**Matt. 26:35** Peter said to Him, "Even if I have to <sup>1</sup>die with You, yet I will not deny You." And so said all the disciples.



<sup>1</sup>**John 13:37** Peter said to Him, "Lord, why can I not follow You now? I will lay down my life for Your sake."

### Jesus Prays In Gethsemane

Parallel: Mark 14:32-42; Luke 22:39-46; cf. John 18:1-11

**Matt. 26:36** Then came Jesus with them to a place called <sup>1</sup>Gethsemane, and said to the disciples, "Sit here, while I go over there and pray."

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:1,2** When Jesus had spoken these words, He went forth with His disciples across the Brook Kidron, where there was a garden, which He and His disciples entered. And Judas also, who betrayed Him, knew the place; for Jesus often resorted there with His disciples.

**Matt. 26:37** And He took with him <sup>1</sup>Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:33** And he took with Him Peter, James, and John, and began to be greatly distressed, and to be very heavy;

**Matt. 26:38** Then He said to them, "My soul is exceedingly sorrowful, even to death. Tarry here, and watch with Me."

**Matt. 26:39** And He went a little farther, and fell on His face, and <sup>1</sup>prayed, saying, "O My Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from Me; nevertheless not as I will, but as <sup>2</sup>You will."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:41** And He was withdrawn from them about a stone's throw, and knelt down, and prayed,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:35,36** And He went a little forward, and fell on the ground and prayed that, if it were possible,

the hour might pass from Him. And He said, "Abba, Father, all things are possible to You; take away this cup from Me; nevertheless not what I will, but what You will."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:43** And there appeared an angel to Him from heaven, strengthening Him.

**Matt. 26:40** And He came to the disciples, and found them <sup>1</sup>asleep, and said to Peter, "What, could you not watch with Me one hour?"

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:37** And He came and found them sleeping, and He said to Peter, "Simon, are you sleeping? Could you not watch one hour?"

**Matt. 26:41** Watch and pray, that you do not enter into temptation. The spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak."

**Matt. 26:42** He went away again the second time, and <sup>1</sup>prayed, saying, "O My Father, if this cup may not pass away from Me, except I drink it, Your will be done."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:44** And being in agony He prayed more earnestly. And His sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

**Matt. 26:43** And He came and found them <sup>1</sup>asleep again; for their eyes were heavy.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:45** And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to His disciples, He found them sleeping from sorrow,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:40** And when He returned, He found them asleep again, for their eyes were heavy; and they did not know what to answer Him.

**Matt. 26:44 And He left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.**

**Matt. 26:45 Then He came to <sup>1</sup>His disciples, and said to them, "Sleep on now, and take your rest. Behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of Man is being betrayed into the hands of sinners.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:41** And He came the third time, and said to them, "Sleep on now, and take your rest. It is enough, <sup>1</sup>the hour has come; behold, the Son of Man is being betrayed into the hands of sinners."

<sup>1</sup>**John 13:37** Peter said to Him, "Lord, why can I not follow You now? I will lay down my life for Your sake."

**Matt. 26:46 Rise, let us be going. Behold, he who <sup>1</sup>betrays Me is at hand."**

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:2** And Judas also, who betrayed him, knew the place; for Jesus often resorted there with His disciples.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:42** "Rise up, let us go; lo, he who betrays Me is at hand."

#### **Betrayal/Arrest in Gethsemane**

**Parallel: Mark 14:43-50; Luke 22:47-53; John 18:1-11**

**Matt. 26:47 And while He spoke, lo, <sup>1</sup>Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:43** And immediately, while He was speaking, Judas, one of the twelve, came and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:3-5** Then Judas, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, came there with lanterns, torches, and weapons. Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon Him, went forward, and said to them, "Whom do you seek?" They answered him, "Jesus of Nazareth." Jesus said to them, "I am He." And Judas, who betrayed Him, also stood with them.

**Matt. 26:48** Now he who betrayed Him gave them a <sup>1</sup>sign, saying, "Whomever I will kiss, He is the One; hold Him fast."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:44** And he who betrayed Him had given them a sign, saying, "Whomever I will kiss, He is the One; take Him, and lead Him away safely."

**Matt. 26:49** And going at once he came to Jesus, and said, <sup>1</sup>"Hail, <sup>2</sup>Master, and kissed Him.

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:6-8** As soon as He had said to them, "I am He," they went backward, and fell to the ground. Then He asked them again, "Whom do you seek?" And they said, "Jesus of Nazareth." Jesus answered, "I have told you that I am He. Therefore if you seek Me, let these go their way,"

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:48** But Jesus said to him, "Judas, do you betray the Son of Man with a kiss?"

**Matt. 26:50** And Jesus said to Him, <sup>1</sup>"Friend, why have you come?" Then they came and <sup>2</sup>laid hands on Jesus, and took Him,

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 41:9** Yes, even my own familiar friend in whom I trusted, who ate of my bread, has lifted up his heel against me.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:49** When those who were around Him saw

what would follow, they said to Him, "Lord, shall we strike with the sword?"

**Matt. 26:51** And, behold, <sup>1</sup>one of those who were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his <sup>2</sup>sword, and struck the servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:10** Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and struck the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:36** Then He said to them, "But now, he who has a purse, let him take it along, and likewise a bag, and he who has no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:38** And they said, "Lord, behold, here are two swords." And He said to them, "It is enough."

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 22:50** And one of them struck the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

**Matt. 26:52** Then said <sup>1</sup>Jesus to him, "Put up again your sword into its place, for all who take the <sup>2</sup>sword will perish with the sword.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:51** And Jesus answered and said, "Permit Me to do this." And He touched his ear, and healed him.

<sup>2</sup>**John 18:11** Then said Jesus to Peter, "Put up your sword into the sheath. Shall I not the cup which My Father has given Me, to drink?"

**Matt. 26:53** Do you not think that I cannot now pray to My Father, and He will presently give Me more than twelve legions of angels?

**Matt. 26:54 But how then could the Scriptures be fulfilled, that say it must be."**

**Matt. 26:55 In that same hour Jesus said to the <sup>1</sup>multitudes, "Have you come out as against a thief with swords and staves to take Me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and you did not lay hold on Me.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:52,53** Then Jesus said to the chief priests and captains of the temple, and the elders, who had come to Him, "Have you come out, as against a thief, with swords and clubs? When I was with you daily in the temple, you did not lay hands on Me. But this is your hour, and the power of darkness."

**Matt. 26:56 But all this was done, that the <sup>1</sup>Scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook Him, and fled.**

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 26:31** Then Jesus said to them, "All of you will be offended because of Me this night, for it is written, 'I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered abroad.'"

### **Jesus Before the Sanhedrin**

**Parallel: Mark 14:53-65; Luke 22:66-71; John 18:12-24**

**Matt. 26:57 And those who had laid hold on Jesus led Him away to <sup>1</sup>Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:53** And they led Jesus away to the high priest; and with Him were assembled all the chief priests, the elders, and the scribes.

**Matt. 26:58 But <sup>1</sup>Peter followed Him afar off to the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.**

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:54** And Peter followed Him afar off, even to the palace of the high priest. And he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

**Matt. 26:59** Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put Him to death,

**Matt. 26:60** but found none. Even though many <sup>1</sup>false witnesses came, yet they found none. At last two false witnesses came forward,

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:56** For many bare false witness against Him, but their witness did not agreed.

**Matt. 26:61** and said, "This fellow said, 'I am able to destroy the <sup>1</sup>temple of God, and rebuild it in three days.'"

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:58,59** "We heard Him say, 'I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.' " But neither then did their witness agree.

**Matt. 26:62** And the high priest arose, and said to Him, "Do you answer nothing? What is this which these witnesses are bringing against You?"

**Matt. 26:63** But Jesus held His peace. And the high priest answered and said to Him, "I adjure You by the living God, that You tell us whether You are the Christ, the Son of God."

**Matt. 26:64** Jesus said to him, "You have said, nevertheless I say to you, hereafter you will see the <sup>1</sup>Son of Man <sup>2</sup>sitting on the right hand of power, and <sup>3</sup>coming in the clouds of heaven."

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:62** And Jesus said, "I am. And you will see

the Son of Man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.”

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 1:9** And when He had spoken these things, while they beheld, He was taken up; and a cloud received Him out of their sight.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 7:55** But he, being full of the Holy Spirit, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,

<sup>21</sup>**Timothy 3:16** And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached to the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up in glory.

<sup>3</sup>**Revelation 1:7** Behold, He is coming with clouds, and every eye shall see Him; and they also who pierced Him; and all tribes of the earth shall wail because of Him. Even so, Amen.

**Matt. 26:65** Then the high priest tore his clothes, saying, “He has spoken blasphemy! What further need do we have of witnesses? Behold, now you have heard His blasphemy.

**Matt. 26:66** What do you think?” They answered and said, “He is guilty of death.”

**Matt. 26:67** Then they <sup>1</sup>spit in His face, and buffeted Him; and others slapped Him with the palms of their hands,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:65** And some began to spit on Him, and to cover His face, and to strike Him, and to say to Him, “Prophesy! And the servants struck Him with the palms of their hands.

**Matt. 26:68** saying, Prophecy to us, Christ! Who is the



**one who struck You?"**

**Peter's Denial and Tears**

**Parallel: Mark 14:66-72; Luke 22:54-62; John  
18:15-27**

**Matt. 26:69** Now <sup>1</sup>Peter sat outside in the palace. And a damsel came to him, saying, "You also were with Jesus of Galilee."

<sup>1</sup>Luke 22:55,56 And when they kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and had sat down together, Peter sat down among them. But a certain maid seeing him as he sat by the fire, and looking at him earnestly said, "This man was also with Him."

<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:66,67 And as Peter was below in the palace, there came one of the maids of the high priest: And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked on him, and said, "You also were with Jesus of Nazareth."

<sup>1</sup>John 18:17 Then the maid who kept the door said to Peter, "Are you also one of this Man's disciples?" He said, "I am not."

**Matt. 26:70** But he <sup>1</sup>denied before them all, saying, "I do not know what you are saying."

<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:68 But he denied, saying, "I do not know, neither understand what you are saying." And he went out on the porch, and the rooster crowed.

**Matt. 26:71** And when he had gone out to the porch, another <sup>1</sup>girl saw him, and said to those who were there, "This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth."

<sup>1</sup>Mark 14:69 And a maid saw him again, and began to say to those who stood by, "This is one of them."

**Matt. 26:72** And again he <sup>1</sup>denied it with an oat: "I do not know the Man."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:58** And after a little while another saw him, and said, "You also are one of them." And Peter said, "Man, I am not!"

**Matt. 26:73** And after a while those who stood by came to him and said to <sup>1</sup>Peter, "Surely you also are one of them, for your speech betrays you."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:59** And after about one hour, another confidently affirmed, saying, "Of a truth this fellow also was with Him, for he is a Galilean."

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:26** One of the servants of the high priest, a relative of him whose ear Peter cut off, said, "Did I not see you in the garden with Him?"

**Matt. 26:74** Then he began to curse and swear, saying, "I do not know the Man." And immediately a <sup>1</sup>rooster crowed.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:60** And Peter said, "Man, I know not what you are saying." And immediately, while he was still speaking, the rooster crowed.

**Matt. 26:75** And Peter <sup>1</sup>remembered the word of Jesus, who had said to him, "Before the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times." And he went out and wept bitterly.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:61** And the Lord turned, and looked at Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how He had said to him, "Before the rooster crows, you will deny Me three times."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 14:72** And the second time the rooster crowed.

And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus had said to him, "Before the rooster crows twice, you will deny Me three times." And when he thought about this, he wept.

## Bible Harmony

### CHAPTER 27

#### Jesus Is Given To Pilate Parallel: None

**Matt. 27:1** When the morning came, all the <sup>1</sup>chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put Him to death.

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:28** Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas to the hall of judgment, and it was early. But they themselves did not go into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled, but that they might eat the Passover.

**Matt. 27:2** And when they bound Him, they led Him away, and delivered Him to <sup>1</sup>Pontius Pilate the governor.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 3:13** The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our fathers, has glorified His Son Jesus, whom you delivered up, and denied Him in the presence of Pilate, when he had determined to let Him go.

#### Judas Hangs Himself Parallel: None

**Matt. 27:3** Then <sup>1</sup>Judas, who had betrayed Him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought back the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

**<sup>1</sup>Matthew 26:14** Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went to the chief priests,

**Matt. 27:4** saying, "I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood." And they said, "What is that to us? You see to that."

**Matt. 27:5** And he cast down the <sup>1</sup>pieces of silver in the temple, and departed. Then he went and hanged himself.

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 1:18** Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst open in the middle, and all his bowels gushed out.

**Matt. 27:6** And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, "It is not lawful to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood."

**Matt. 27:7** And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

**Matt. 27:8** Therefore that <sup>1</sup>field has been called, the Field of Blood, to this day.

**<sup>1</sup>Acts 1:19** And it was known to all who were dwelling in Jerusalem; so that the field is called in their own tongue, Akel Dama, that is, The field of blood.

**Matt. 27:9** Then was fulfilled what was spoken by Jeremiah the prophet, saying, "And they took the <sup>1</sup>thirty pieces of silver, the price set on Him who was priced, whom they of the children of Israel priced,

**<sup>1</sup>Zechariah 11:12** And I said to them, "If you think good, give me my wages; and if not, refrain." So they weighed for my wages thirty pieces of silver.

**Matt. 27:10** and gave them for the <sup>1</sup>potter's field, as

**the Lord appointed me.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Zechariah 11:13** And the LORD said to me, “Cast it to the potter”—that a princely price they set on Me. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them into the house of the LORD for the potter.

### **Jesus Before Pilate**

**Parallel: Mark 15:1-5; Luke 23:1-5; John 18:28-38**

**Matt. 27:11 And Jesus stood before the <sup>1</sup>governor and the governor asked Him, saying, “Are You the King of the Jews?” And Jesus said to him, “It is so.”**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:1** And immediately in the morning the chief priests with the elders and scribes, and the whole council, held a consultation; and bound Jesus, and led Him away, and delivered Him to Pilate.

<sup>1</sup>**John 18:28-30** Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas to the hall of judgment, and it was early. But they themselves did not go into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled, but that they might eat the Passover. Pilate then went out to them, and said, “What accusation do you bring against this Man?” They answered and said to him, “If He were not an evildoer, we would not have delivered Him up to you.”

**Matt. 27:12 And when He was <sup>1</sup>accused by the <sup>2</sup>chief priests and elders, He answered nothing.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:3** And the chief priests accused Him of many things, but He answered nothing.

<sup>2</sup>**John 18:31,32** Then said Pilate to them, “You take Him, and judge Him according to your law.” Therefore the Jews said to him, “It is not lawful for us to put anyone to death,” that the saying of Jesus might be ful-

filled, which He spoke, signifying by what death He would die.

**Matt. 27:13** Then said Pilate to Him, "Do You not hear how many things they <sup>1</sup>witness against You?"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:2** And they began to accuse Him, saying, "We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that He Himself is Christ, a King."

**Matt. 27:14** And He answered him not one word, so that the <sup>1</sup>governor marveled greatly.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:3,4** And Pilate asked Him, saying, "Are You the King of the Jews?" And He answered him and said, "It is as You say." Then Pilate said to the chief priests and to the people, "I find no fault in this Man."

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:6-12** When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked if the Man were a Galilean. And as soon as he knew that He belonged to Herod's jurisdiction, he sent Him to Herod, who was also at Jerusalem at that time. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceedingly glad; for he had desired to see Him for a long time, because he had heard many things about Him, and he hoped to see some miracle done by Him. Then he questioned Him with many words, but He answered him nothing. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused Him. And Herod with his men of war treated Him with contempt, and mocked Him, and arrayed Him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. And the same day Pilate and Herod became good friends, for before they had been at enmity with each other.

**Give Us Barabbas!**

Parallel: Mark 15:6-15; Luke 23:13-25; John 18:39,40

**Matt. 27:15** Now at that feast the governor was accus-

tomed to <sup>1</sup>releasing to the people a <sup>2</sup>prisoner, whom they chose.

<sup>1</sup>John 18:39 "But you have a custom, that I should release to you one at the Passover. Will you therefore have me release to you the King of the Jews?"

<sup>2</sup>Luke 23:13-15 And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people, said to them, "You have brought this Man to me, as one who mistreats the people. And, behold, having examined Him before you, I have found no fault in this Man concerning those things which you accuse Him. No, neither did Herod, for I sent you back to him; and, indeed nothing worthy of death has done by Him."

**Matt. 27:16 And they had then a notorious prisoner, called <sup>1</sup>Barabbas.**

<sup>1</sup>Mark 15:7 And there was one named Barabbas, who was bound with those who had made insurrection with him; who had committed murder in the insurrection.

**Matt. 27:17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said to them, "Which one do you want me to release to you? <sup>1</sup>Barabbas, or Jesus who is called Christ?"**

<sup>1</sup>John 18:40 Then they all cried out again, saying, "Not this Man, but Barabbas." Now Barabbas was a robber.

**Matt. 27:18 For he knew that it was for<sup>1</sup> envy that they had delivered Him.**

<sup>1</sup>Proverbs 14:30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh, but envy the rottenness of the bones.

<sup>1</sup>**James 3:16** For where envying and strife exist, there is confusion and every evil work.

**Matt. 27:19** While he was sitting down on the judgment seat, his wife sent to him, saying, "Have nothing to do with that just Man, for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of Him."

**Matt. 27:20** But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask for Barabbas, and <sup>1</sup>destroy Jesus.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 3:14** But you denied the Holy One and Just, One, and asked for a murderer to be granted to you;

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 7:52** Which of the prophets did your fathers not persecute? And they have slain those who foretold the coming of the Just One, of whom you now have become the betrayers and murderers,

**Matt. 27:21** The governor answered and said to them, "Which of the two do you want me to release to you?" "They said, "Barabbas."

**Matt. 27:22** <sup>1</sup>Pilate said to them, "What then shall I do with Jesus who is called Christ?" They all say to him, <sup>2</sup>"Let Him be crucified."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 3:13** The God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, the God of our fathers, has glorified His Son Jesus; whom you delivered up, and denied Him in the presence of Pilate, when he had determined to let Him go.

<sup>2</sup>**John 18:39,40** "But you have a custom, that I should release to you one at the Passover. Will you therefore have me release to you the King of the Jews?" Then they all cried out again, saying, "Not this Man, but Barabbas." Now Barabbas was a robber.



**Matt. 27:23** And the governor said, <sup>1</sup>“Why, what evil has He done?” But they cried out the more, saying, “Let Him be crucified!”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:22** And he said to them the third time, “Why, what evil has He done? I have found no cause of death in Him. I will therefore chastise Him, and let Him go.”

**Matt. 27:24** When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all, but rather that a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, “I am innocent of the blood of this just person. <sup>1</sup>You see to it.”

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:24** And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

**Matt. 27:25** Then answered all the people, and said, “His <sup>1</sup>blood be on us, and on our children.

<sup>1</sup>**Joshua 2:19** And it shall be, that whoever shall go out of the doors of your house into the street, his blood shall be on his own head, and we will be guiltless. And whoever shall be with you in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if a hand is laid on him.

<sup>1</sup>**Hebrews 6:6** If they shall fall away, to renew them again to repentance, since they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put Him to an open shame.

**Matt. 27:26** Then he <sup>1</sup>released Barabbas to them, and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered Him to be <sup>2</sup>crucified.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:25** And he released to them the one whom they had desired, who for insurrection and murder had been cast into prison, but he delivered Jesus to their will.

<sup>2</sup>**Isaiah 53:5** But He was wounded for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed.

### **Jesus Is Mocked by the Soldiers**

Parallel: **Mark 15:16-20; Luke 22:63-65; John 19:1-4**

**Matt. 27:27** Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered to him the whole band of <sup>1</sup>soldiers.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:16** And the soldiers led Him away to the hall, called Praetorium, and they call together the whole band.

**Matt. 27:28** And <sup>1</sup>they stripped Him, and put on Him a scarlet robe,

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:1** Therefore Pilate took Jesus, and scourged Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:17** And they clothed Him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it on His head,

**Matt. 27:29** and when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it on His head, and a <sup>1</sup>reed in His right hand, and they bowed the knee before Him, and <sup>2</sup>mocked Him, saying, "Hail, King of the Jews!"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:64** And when they had blindfolded Him, they struck Him on the face, and asked Him, saying, "Prophecy, who is it who struck You?"

<sup>2</sup>**Isaiah 53:3** He is despised and rejected of men, a Man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from Him; He was despised, and we did not esteemed Him.

**Matt. 27:30** And they <sup>1</sup>spit on Him, and took the reed, and struck Him on the head.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 22:65** And many other things they blasphemously spoke against Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 26:67** Then they spit in His face, and beat Him; and others slapped Him with the palms of their hands,

**Matt. 27:31** And after they had mocked Him, they took the robe off Him, and put His own clothes on Him, and led Him away to be <sup>1</sup>crucified.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 53:7** He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His mouth; He was brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth.

### God's Son on the Cross

Parallel: **Mark 15:21-32; Luke 23:26-43; John 19:17-24**

**Matt. 27:32** And as they came out, they found a man of <sup>1</sup>Cyrene, Simon by name. Him they compelled to bear His cross.

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:17** And He bearing His cross went out to a place called the Place of a Skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:21** And they compel Simon a Cyrenian, the father of Alexander and Rufus, who passed by, coming out of the country, to bear His cross.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:26** And as they led Him away, they laid hold of one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming in from the country, and they laid the cross on him, that he might bear it after Jesus.

**Matt. 27:33** And when they had come to a <sup>1</sup>place called Golgotha, that is to say, a <sup>2</sup>place of a skull,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:27-31** And there followed Him a great company of people, and of women who also mourned and lamented Him. But Jesus turning said to them, "Daughters of Jerusalem, do not weep for Me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children. For, behold, the days are coming, in which they will say, 'Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bore, and the breasts which never nursed.' Then they will begin to say to the mountains, 'Fall on us,' and to the hills, 'Cover us.' For if they do these things in the green tree, what will be done in the dry?"

<sup>2</sup>**John 19:17** And He bearing His cross went out to a place called the Place of a Skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha,

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 23:33,34** And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified Him, and the criminals, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. Then said Jesus, "Father, forgive them, for they do not know what they do." And they parted his clothing, and cast lots.

**Matt. 27:34** they gave Him <sup>1</sup>vinegar mingled with gall, to drink and when He had tasted it, He would not drink.

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:28** After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, says, "I thirst."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:23** And they gave Him wine mingled with myrrh to drink, but He did not received it.

**Matt. 27:35** And they crucified Him, and parted His

**<sup>1</sup>garments, casting lots, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, "They <sup>2</sup>divided My garments among them, and on My clothing they cast lots."**

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 15:24,25** And when they had crucified Him, they divided His garments among them, casting lots for them, to decide what every man should take. And it was the third hour, and they crucified Him.

**<sup>1</sup>John 19:23-27** Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took His garments, and made four parts, to each soldier a part, and also His coat. Now the coat was without seam, woven from the top to bottom. They said therefore among themselves, "Let us not tear it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be," that the Scripture might be fulfilled, which says, "They divided My garments among them, and for My clothing they cast lots." Therefore the soldiers did these things. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus His mother, and His mother's sister, Mary, the wife of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene. When Jesus therefore saw His mother, and the disciple whom he loved standing by, He said to His mother, "Woman, behold your son!" Then He said to the disciple, "Behold your mother!" And from that hour that disciple took her to his own home.

**<sup>2</sup>Psalms 22:18** They divide My garments among them, and cast lots for My clothing.

**Matt. 27:36 And sitting down they kept watch over Him there.**

**Matt. 27:37 And they set over His head His accusation written, <sup>1</sup>THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.**

**<sup>1</sup>John 19:19-22** And Pilate wrote a title, and put it to the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. Then many of the Jews read this title, for the place where Jesus was crucified

was near the city; and it was written in Hebrew, Greek, and Latin. Then the chief priests of the Jews said to Pilate, "Do not write, 'The King of the Jews,' but that he said, 'I am King of the Jews.'" Pilate answered, "What I have written I have written."

**Matt. 27:38** Then two <sup>1</sup>thieves were crucified with Him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 53:12** Therefore I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He shall divide the spoil with the strong, because He poured out His soul unto death, and He was numbered with the transgressors, and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

**Matt. 27:39** And those who passed by <sup>1</sup>reviled Him, wagging their heads,

<sup>1</sup>**Peter 2:23** who, when He was reviled, did not revile again; when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself to Him who judges righteously;

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 22:7,8** All those who see Me, laugh Me to scorn; they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, "He trusted in the LORD that He would deliver Him; let Him deliver Him, seeing He delights in Him."

**Matt. 27:40** and saying, "You who destroy the <sup>1</sup>temple, and build it in three days, save Yourself! If You are the Son of God, come down from the cross."

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 26:61** and said, "This fellow said, 'I am able to destroy the temple of God, and rebuild it in three days.'" "

**Matt. 27:41** Likewise the chief priests also mocking Him, with the scribes and elders, said,

**Matt. 27:42 “He saved others; Himself He cannot save. If He is the <sup>1</sup>King of Israel, let Him now come down from the cross, and we will believe in Him.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:32** Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe.” And those who were crucified with Him reviled Him.

**Matt. 27:43 He <sup>1</sup>trusted in God; let Him deliver Him now, if He will have Him; for He said, ‘I am the Son of God.’**

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 22:8** “He trusted in the LORD that He would deliver Him; let Him deliver Him, seeing He delights in Him.”

**Matt. 27:44 The <sup>1</sup>thieves also, who were crucified with Him, also cast the same insult in His teeth.**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:32** “Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe.” And those who were crucified with Him reviled Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:39-43** And one of the criminals who were hanged there hurled abuse at Him, saying, “If You are Christ, save Yourself and us.” But the other answering, rebuked him, saying, “Do you not even fear God, seeing you are under the same condemnation? And we indeed justly, for we receive the due reward of our deeds; but this Man has done nothing amiss.” And he said to Jesus, “Lord, remember me when You come into Your kingdom.” And Jesus said to him, “Verily I say to you, today you will be with Me in paradise.”

### **Jesus Dies on the Cross**

**Parallel: Mark 15:33-41; Luke 23:44-49; John 19:28-30**

**Matt. 27:45 Now from the sixth hour there was <sup>1</sup>darkness over all the land to the ninth hour.**

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:45** And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was torn in two.

**Matt. 27:46** And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, "Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani?" — that is to say, <sup>1</sup>My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me?"

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 22:1** "My God, My God, why have You forsaken Me? Why are You so far from helping Me, and from the words of My groaning?"

**Matt. 27:47** Some of those who stood there, when they heard that, said, "This man calls for Elijah."

**Matt. 27:48** And immediately one of them ran, and got a sponge, and filled it with <sup>1</sup>vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave Him to drink.

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:28,29** After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, says, "I thirst." Now there was set there a vessel full of vinegar; and they filled a sponge with vinegar, put it on hyssop, and put it to His mouth.

<sup>1</sup>**Psalms 69:21** They gave Me also gall for my food, and in My thirst they gave Me vinegar to drink.

**Matt. 27:49** The rest said, "Let Him be, let us see whether <sup>1</sup>Elijah will come to save Him."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:36** And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave Him to drink, saying, "Let Him alone; let us see if Elijah will come to take Him down."

**Matt. 27:50** Jesus, when He had cried again with a loud voice, <sup>1</sup>yielded up His spirit.



<sup>1</sup>**John 19:30** Therefore when Jesus had received the vinegar, He said, "It is finished!" And bowing His head, and gave up His spirit.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:46** And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, He said, "Father, into Your hands I commend My spirit." And having said this, He breathed His last.

**Matt. 27:51** And, <sup>1</sup>behold, the <sup>2</sup>veil of the temple was torn in two from the top to the bottom; and the earth quaked, and the rocks split,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:45** And the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was torn in two.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 9:7,8** But into the second part the high priest alone went once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people. The Holy Spirit signifying this, that the way into the Holiest of All was not yet made manifest while the first tabernacle was still standing;

<sup>2</sup>**Ephesians 2:11-13** Therefore remember, that in time past you were Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by who is called the Circumcision, made in the flesh by hands—that at that time you were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world. But now in Christ Jesus you who were formerly far off have been made near by the blood of Christ.

<sup>2</sup>**Hebrews 6:19** This hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and steadfast, and which enters into that within the veil,

**Matt. 27:52** And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints who slept arose,

**Matt. 27:53** and coming out of the graves after His resurrection, they went into the holy city, and appeared to many.

**Matt. 27:54** Now when the <sup>1</sup>centurion, and those with him were watching Jesus, saw the earthquake and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, "Truly this was the Son of God!"

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:47** Now when the centurion saw what had happened, he glorified God, saying, "Certainly this was a righteous Man."

**Matt. 27:55** And many <sup>1</sup>women who followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering to Him, were there beholding afar off,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:49** And all His acquaintance, and the women who followed Him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

**Matt. 27:56** Among who were <sup>1</sup>Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's sons.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:9** Now when Jesus rose early on the first day of the week, He appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom He had cast out seven devils.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 28:1** Now after the Sabbath, as the first day of the week began to dawn, Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:1** And when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome, bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:10** It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna,

Mary the mother of James, and other women with them, who told these things to the apostles.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:40** There were also women looking on from afar, among whom were Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome,

### Buried In Joseph's Tomb

Parallel: Mark 15:42-47; Luke 23:50-56; John 19:38-42

**Matt. 27:57** When the evening had come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named <sup>1</sup>Joseph, who himself had also become a disciple of Jesus.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:42,43** And when the evening had come, because it was the Preparation Day, that is, the day before the Sabbath, Joseph of Arimathea, an honorable counsellor, who also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:50,51** And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a council member, a good and just man. The same had not consented to their counsel and deed. He was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews, who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:38** And after this Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, asked Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus; and Pilate gave him permission. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

**Matt. 27:58** He went to <sup>1</sup>Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:43-44** Joseph of Arimathea, an honorable

counsellor, who also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly to Pilate, and asked for the body of Jesus. And Pilate marveled that He was already dead; and calling to him the centurion, he asked him if He had been dead for some time.

**Matt. 27:59** And when Joseph had taken the body, he<sup>1</sup> wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:39,40** Nicodemus also, who at the first came to Jesus by night, came and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pounds. Then they took the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen cloths with the spices, as is the burying custom of the Jews.

**Matt. 27:60** and laid it in his own new<sup>1</sup> tomb, that he had hewn out of the rock. And he rolled a great stone to the door of the tomb, and departed.

<sup>1</sup>**John 19:41,42** Now in the place where He was crucified there was a garden, and in the garden a new tomb, where no one had ever laid. Therefore there they laid Jesus because of the Jews' Preparation Day, for the tomb was close at hand.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:53** And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a tomb that was hewn into the stone, where no one yet had been laid.

**Matt. 27:61** And there was<sup>1</sup> Mary Magdalene, and the<sup>2</sup> other Mary, sitting over against the tomb.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:47** And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses saw where He was laid.

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 23:55,56** And the women who had come with Him from Galilee, followed after, and saw the tomb, and how His body was laid. And they returned, and

prepared spices and perfumes. And rested on the Sabbath day according to the commandment.

**The Guard at the Tomb**  
Parallel: None

**Matt. 27:62 Now the next day, which followed the <sup>1</sup>Day of the Preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together to Pilate,**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 15:42** And when the evening had come, because it was the Preparation Day, that is, the day before the Sabbath,

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 23:54** And that day was the Preparation, and the Sabbath drew near.

**Matt. 27:63 saying, "Sir, we remember that while He was yet alive, that deceiver said, 'After <sup>1</sup>three days I will rise again.'**

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 8:31** And He began to teach them, that the Son of Man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders, and the chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

**Matt. 27:64 Therefore command that the tomb be made sure until the third day, lest His disciples come by night, and steal Him away, and say to the people, 'He is risen from the dead.' So the last error will be worse than the first."**

**Matt. 27:65 Pilate said to them, "You have a watch; go your way, make it as sure as you can."**

**Matt. 27:66 So they went, and made the tomb sure, sealing the stone, and setting a guard.**

# Bible Harmony

## CHAPTER 28

### The Resurrection

Parallel: Mark 16:1-8; Luke 24:1-12; John 20:1-10

**Matt. 28:1** Now after the Sabbath, as the <sup>1</sup>first day of the week began to dawn, <sup>2</sup>Mary Magdalene and the other Mary came to see the tomb.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:1** Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they, and certain others with them, came to the tomb, bringing the spices which they had prepared.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 16:1,2** And when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome, bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint Him. And very early in the morning on the first day of the week, they came to the tomb at the rising of the sun.

<sup>2</sup>**John 20:1-18** On the first day of the week Mary Magdalene came early, while it was still dark, to the tomb, and saw the stone had been taken away from the tomb. Then she ran and came to Simon Peter, and the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and said to them, "They have taken away the Lord out of the tomb, and we do not know where they have laid Him. Peter therefore went out, and the other disciple, and came to the tomb. So they both ran together, and the other disciple outran Peter, and came to the tomb first. And he, stooping down and looking in, saw the linen cloths lying there; but he did not go in. Then Simon Peter came following him, and went into the tomb, and saw the linen cloths lying there, and the napkin, that had been on His head, not lying with the linen cloths, but wrapped

together in a place by itself. Then the other disciple, who came first to the tomb, went in also, and he saw, and believed. For as yet they did not know the Scripture, that He must rise again from the dead. Then the disciples went away again to their own homes. But Mary stood weeping outside at the tomb, and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the tomb. And she saw two angels in white sitting, one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. And they said to her, "Woman, why are you weeping?" She said to them, "Because they have taken away my Lord, and I do not know where they have laid Him." And when she had said this, she turned herself around, and saw Jesus standing there, and did not know that it was Jesus. Jesus said to her, "Woman, why do you weep? Whom do you seek?" She, supposing Him to be the gardener, said to Him, "Sir, if You have carried Him away, tell me where you have laid Him, and I will take Him away." Jesus said to her, "Mary." She turned herself, and said to Him, "Rabboni!" (which is to say, Master). Jesus said to her, "Do not touch Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father; but go to My brethren, and say to them, 'I am ascending to My Father, and your Father, and to My God, and your God.'" Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that He had spoken these things to her.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 16:9** Now when Jesus rose early on the first day of the week, He appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom He had cast out seven devils.

<sup>2</sup>**Mark 16:1** And when the Sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint Him.

**Matt. 28:2** And, behold, there was a great earthquake; for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and <sup>1</sup>rolled back the stone from the door, and sat on it.

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 16:3,4** And they said among themselves, “Who will roll away the stone for us from the door of the tomb?” And when they looked up, they saw that the stone had been rolled away—for it was very large.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 24:2** And they found the stone rolled away from the tomb.

**Matt. 28:3** His countenance was like lightning, and his clothing white as snow.

**Matt. 28:4** And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

**Matt. 28:5** And the angel answered and said to the women, “Do not be afraid, for I know that you seek Jesus, who was crucified.

**Matt. 28:6** He is not here; for <sup>1</sup>He is risen, as He said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

**<sup>1</sup>Luke 24:5,6** And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said to them, “Why do you seek the living among the dead? He is not here, but is risen! Remember how He spoke to you when He was yet in Galilee,”

**<sup>1</sup>Mark 16:5,6** And entering into the tomb, they saw a young man dressed in a long white robe sitting on the right side; and they were afraid. And he said to them, “Be not afraid: You seek Jesus of Nazareth, who was crucified. He is risen! He is not here. Behold the place where they laid Him.”

**Matt. 28:7** And go quickly, and <sup>1</sup>tell His disciples that <sup>2</sup>He is risen from the dead, and, behold, He goes before you to Galilee; there will you see Him. Behold, I have told you.”



<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:7** “But go, tell His disciples and Peter that He is going before you to Galilee; there you will see Him, as He said to you.”

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 9:22** Saying, “The Son of Man must suffer many things, and be rejected by the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.”

<sup>2</sup>**Luke 24:6** He is not here, but is risen! Remember how He spoke to you when He was yet in Galilee,

**Matt. 28:8** And <sup>1</sup>they departed quickly from the tomb with fear and great joy, and ran to bring His disciples word.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:10** It was Mary Magdalene, Joanna, Mary the mother of James, and other women with them, who told these things to the apostles.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:8** And they went out quickly, and fled from the tomb, for they trembled and were amazed. Neither did they say anything to anyone, for they were afraid.

### The Women See Jesus

Parallel: Mark 16:9-11; Luke 24:8-10; John 20:11-18

**Matt. 28:9** And as <sup>1</sup>they went to tell His disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, “All hail!” And they came and <sup>2</sup>held Him by the feet, and worshiped Him.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:9** Now when Jesus rose early on the first day of the week, He appeared first to Mary Magdalene, from whom He had cast out seven devils.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 10:25** And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshiped him.

**Matt. 28:10** Then said Jesus to them, "Do not be afraid. <sup>1</sup>Go tell My brethren to go to Galilee, and there will they see Me."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:11** And when they heard that He was alive and had been seen by her, they did not believe.

<sup>1</sup>**John 20:17** Jesus said to her, "Do not touch Me, for I have not yet ascended to My Father: but go to My brethren, and say to them, 'I am ascending to My Father, and your Father, and to My God, and your God.'"

**The Guard's Report**  
**Parallel: None**

**Matt. 28:11** Now while they were going, behold, some of the guard came to the city, and showed to the chief priests all the things that were done.

**Matt. 28:12** And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave a large sum of money to the soldiers,

**Matt. 28:13** saying, "You are to say, 'His disciples came by night, and stole Him away while we slept.'"

**Matt. 28:14** And if this comes to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you."

**Matt. 28:15** So they took the money, and did as they were taught, and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

**The Great Commission**  
**Parallel: Mark 16:14-20; Luke 24:44-49**

**Matt. 28:16** Then the eleven disciples went away into <sup>1</sup>Galilee, to the mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

<sup>1</sup>**Matthew 26:32** But after I have been raised, I will go before you to Galilee.

<sup>1</sup> **1 Corinthians 15:3-5** For I delivered to you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures, and that He was buried, and that He rose again the third day according to the Scriptures, and that He was seen of Cephas, then by the twelve.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:34** Saying, "The Lord is risen indeed, and has appeared to Simon."

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:12,13** After that, He appeared in another form to two of them as they walked and went into the country. And they went and told it to the rest, but they did not believe them either.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:13-32** And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was about seven miles from Jerusalem. And they talked together of all these things which had happened. And it came to pass, that, while they conversed and reasoned together, Jesus Himself drew near, and went with them. But their eyes were prevented so that they did not know Him. And He said to them, "What manner of conversation are you having with one another, as you walk, and are sad?" And one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering and said to Him, "Are You only a stranger in Jerusalem, and have not known the things which happened there in these days?" And He said to them, "What things?" And they said to Him, "The things concerning Jesus of Nazareth, who was a Prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people, and how the chief priests and our rulers delivered Him to be condemned to death, and crucified Him. But we trusted that it was He who was going to redeem Israel. And besides all this, today is the third day since these things were done. Yes, and certain women of our company

who were early at the tomb, astonished us. When they did not find His body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, who said that He was alive. And certain of those who were with us went to the tomb, and found it just as the women had said; but Him they did not see.” Then He said to them, “O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken. Ought not the Christ to have suffered these things and to enter into His glory?” And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, He explained to them in all the Scriptures the things concerning Himself. And they drew near to the village, where they were going, and He acted as though He would have gone farther. But they constrained Him, saying, “Abide with us, for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent.” And He went in to stay with them. And it came to pass, as He sat at meat with them, He took bread, and blessed it, and broke, and gave to them. And their eyes were opened, and they knew Him; and He vanished from their sight. And they said one to another, “Did not our heart burn within us, while He talked with us on the way, and while He opened the Scriptures?”

<sup>1</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:5** And that He was seen of Cephas, then by the twelve.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:14** Afterward He appeared to the eleven as they sat at meat, and rebuked them for their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they had not believed those who had seen Him after He had risen.

<sup>1</sup>**John 20:19** Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled, for fear of the Jews, Jesus came and stood in the midst, and said to them, “Peace be to you.”

<sup>1</sup>**John 20:24-29** But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The

other disciples therefore said to him, "We have seen the Lord." But he said to them, "Except I see in His hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and place my hand in His side, I will not believe." And after eight days His disciples were again within, and Thomas was with them. Then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, "Peace be to you!" Then He said to Thomas, "Reach your finger here, and see My hands; and reach your hand here, and place it into My side. And do not be faithless, but believing." And Thomas answered and said to Him, "My Lord and my God." Jesus said to Him, "Thomas, because you have seen Me, you have believed. Blessed are those who have not seen, and yet have believed."

<sup>1</sup>**John 21:1-14** After these things Jesus showed Himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias, and in this way He showed Himself. Simon Peter, Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the sons of Zebedee, and two others of His disciples were together. Simon Peter said to them, "I am going fishing." They said to him, "We are also going with you." They went out, and immediately entered into a boat; and that night they caught nothing. But when the morning had now come, Jesus stood on the shore; but the disciples did not know that it was Jesus. Then Jesus said to them, "Children, have you any meat?" They answered Him, "No." And He said to them, "Cast the net on the right side of the boat, and you will find some." Therefore they cast, and now they were not able to draw it in for the multitude of fish. Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved said to Peter, "It is the Lord." Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he wrapped his fisher's coat around him (for he was naked), and cast himself into the sea. And the other disciples came in a little boat (for they were not far from land, but about two hundred cubits), dragging the net with fish. As soon as they had come to land, they saw a

fire of coals there, and fish laid on it, and bread. Jesus said to them, "Bring some of the fish which you have now caught." Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land, full of large fish, a hundred and fifty-three; and although there were so many, yet the net was not broken. Jesus said to them, "Come and dine." And none of the disciples dared ask Him, "Who are You?" — knowing that it was the Lord. Jesus then came, and took the bread, and gave it to them, and likewise the fish. This is now the third time that Jesus showed Himself to His disciples, after He was raised from the dead.

<sup>1</sup>**1 Corinthians 15:6-8** After that, He was seen by more than five hundred brethren at once, of whom the greater part remain to this present, but some are fallen asleep. After that, He was seen by James, then of all the apostles. And last of all He was seen by me also, as to one born out of due time.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:50-51** And He led them out as far as Bethany, and He lifted up His hands, and blessed them. And it came to pass, while He blessed them, He was parted from them, and carried up into heaven and a cloud received Him out of their sight.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 1:9,10** And when He had spoken these things, while they beheld, He was taken up; and a cloud received Him out of their sight. And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 9:3-5** And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shone around him a light from heaven. And he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?" And he said, "Who are You, Lord?" And the Lord said, "I am Jesus whom you are persecuting. It is hard for you to kick against the pricks."

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 22:6-10** And it came to pass, that as I made my journey, and came near Damascus about noon, suddenly a great light shone from heaven around me. And I fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to me, 'Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?' And I answered, 'Who are You, Lord?' And He said to me, 'I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom you persecute.' And those who were with me indeed saw the light and were afraid, but they did not hear the voice of Him who spoke to me. And I said, 'What shall I do, Lord?' And the Lord said to me, 'Arise, and go into Damascus; and there you will be told all things which are appointed for you to do.'

**Matt. 28:17** And when they saw Him, they worshiped Him; but some <sup>1</sup>doubted.

<sup>1</sup>**John 20:24,25** But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came. The other disciples therefore said to him, "We have seen the Lord." But he said to them, "Except I see in His hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and place my hand in His side, I will not believe."

**Matt. 28:18** And Jesus came and <sup>1</sup>spoke to them, saying, <sup>2</sup>"All power is given to Me in heaven and on earth.

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:14** Afterward He appeared to the eleven as they sat at meat, and rebuked them for their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they had not believed those who had seen Him after He had risen.

<sup>2</sup>**Philippians 2:9** Therefore God also has highly exalted Him, and given Him a name which is above every name,

<sup>21</sup>**Corinthians 15:27** For He has put all things under His feet. But when He says, "All things are put under

Him, it is manifest that He is excepted, who put all things under Him.

**Matt. 28:19** Go you therefore, and <sup>1</sup>teach all nations, <sup>2</sup>baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the <sup>3</sup>Holy Spirit,

<sup>1</sup>**Mark 16:15,16** And He said to them, "Go into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature. He who believes and is baptized will be saved; but he who does not believe will be condemned.

<sup>1</sup>**Luke 24:47** And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 6:4** Therefore we are buried with Him through baptism into death, that just as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

<sup>2</sup>**Colossians 2:12** Buried with Him in baptism, in which you were also raised with Him through faith in the operation of God, who has raised Him from the dead.

<sup>3</sup>**2 Corinthians 13:14** The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Spirit, be with you all. Amen.

<sup>3</sup>**1 John 5:7** For there are three who bear record in heaven: the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit; and these three are one.

<sup>3</sup>**Matthew 3:16,17** And Jesus, when He was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened to Him, and He saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon Him: And lo a voice from heaven, saying, "This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased."



**Matt. 28:20** <sup>1</sup>teaching them to observe all things whatever I have commanded you, and, lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the world. Amen.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 5:42** And daily in the temple, and in every house, they did not cease to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 15:35** Paul and Barnabas also remained in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 18:9-11** Then the Lord spoke to Paul in the night by a vision, "Do not be afraid but speak, and do not keep silent; for I am with you, and no man will attack and hurt you; for I have many people in this city." And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

<sup>1</sup>**Acts 23:11** And the night following, the Lord stood by him, and said, "Be of good cheer, Paul; for as you have testified for Me in Jerusalem, so you must also bear witness at Rome."

## Appendix

**Matt. 1:1** The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the Son of <sup>2</sup>David, the son of <sup>3</sup>Abraham.

<sup>2</sup>**Romans 1:3** Concerning His Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who was made of the seed of David according to the flesh,

<sup>2</sup>**Timothy 2:8** Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead according to my gospel;

<sup>3</sup>**Galatians 3:16** Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He does not say, "And to seeds,"

as of many, but as of one, "And to your seed," who is Christ.

<sup>3</sup>**Genesis 12:3** And I will bless those who bless you. And I will curse him who curses you; and in you shall all families of the earth be blessed.

**Matt. 1:2** <sup>1</sup>Abraham begot Isaac; and <sup>2</sup>Isaac begot Jacob; and <sup>3</sup>Jacob begot <sup>4</sup>Judah and his brothers;

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 21:2,3** For Sarah conceived and bore Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him. And Abraham called the name of his son who was born to him, whom Sarah bore to him, Isaac,

<sup>2</sup>**Genesis 25:21-28** And Isaac entreated the LORD for his wife, because she was barren; and the LORD answered him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. And the children struggled together within her; and she said, "If it be so, why am I this way?" And she went to enquire of the LORD. And the LORD said "Two nations are in your womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from your body; and the one people shall be stronger than the other; and the older shall serve the younger." And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb. And the first came out red. He was like a hairy garment all over; and they called his name Esau. And afterward his brother came out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob. And Isaac was sixty years old when she bore them. When the boys grew, Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; but Jacob was a plain man, dwelling in tents. And Isaac loved Esau, because he ate of his venison; but Rebekah loved Jacob.

<sup>3</sup>**Gen. 32:28** And He said, "Your name shall no more be called Jacob, but Israel; for as a prince you have

striven with God and with men and have prevailed.”

<sup>4</sup>**Gen. 29:35** And she conceived again and bore a son, and she said, “Now I will praise the LORD.” Therefore she called his name Judah.” And she stopped bearing.

**Matt. 1:3** And <sup>1</sup>Judah begot <sup>2</sup>Perez and <sup>3</sup>Zerah of Tamar; and <sup>4</sup>Perez begot Hezron; and Hezron begot Ram;

<sup>1</sup>**Genesis 49:10** The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh comes; and to Him shall the obedience of the people.

<sup>2</sup>**Genesis 46:12** And the sons of Judah; Er, Onan, Shelah, Perez, and Zerah, but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Perez were Hezron and Hamul.

<sup>2</sup>**Ruth 4:12** And let your house be like the house of Perez, whom Tamar bare to Judah, of the seed which the LORD shall give you of this young woman.

<sup>3</sup>**Genesis 38:30** And afterward came out his brother, who had the scarlet thread on his hand. And his name was called Zerah.

<sup>4</sup>**Ruth 4:18,19** Now these are the generations of Perez: Perez begot Hezron, and Hezron begot Ram, and Ram begot Amminadab,

**Matt. 1:4** And Ram begot Amminadab; and Amminadab begot Nahshon; and Nahshon begot Salmon;

**Matt. 1:5** And <sup>1</sup>Salmon begot Boaz of Rahab; and <sup>2</sup>Boaz begot Obed of Ruth; and Obed begot <sup>3</sup>Jesse;

<sup>1</sup>**Ruth 4:21** And Salmon begot Boaz, and Boaz begot Obed,

**<sup>2</sup>Ruth 4:13-17** So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife; and when he went in to her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son. And the women said to Naomi, "Blessed be the LORD, who has not left you this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel. And he shall be to you a restorer of your life, and a sustainer of your old age; for your daughter-in-law, who loves you, who is better to you than seven sons, has borne him." And Naomi took the child, and laid him on her bosom, and became nurse to him. And the women, her neighbors, gave him a name, saying, "There is a son born to Naomi, and they called his name Obed. He is the father of Jesse, the father of David.

**<sup>3</sup>1 Chronicles 2:12** And Boaz begot Obed, and Obed begot Jesse,

**Matt. 1:6** And Jesse begot David the king; and <sup>1</sup>David the king begot <sup>2</sup>Solomon of <sup>3</sup>her who had been the wife of Uriah;

**<sup>1</sup>1 Samuel 16:1** And the LORD said to Samuel, "How long will you mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? Fill your horn with oil, and go; I will send you to Jesse the Bethlehemite, for I have provided Myself a king among his sons."

**<sup>2</sup>2 Samuel 12:24** And David comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in to her, and lay with her. And she bore a son, and he called his name Solomon. Now the LORD loved him.

**<sup>3</sup>2 Samuel 11:27** And when the mourning was past, David sent and brought her to his house, and she became his wife, and bore him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

**Matt. 1:7** And Solomon begot <sup>1</sup>Rehoboam; and Rehoboam begot <sup>2</sup>Abijah; and Abijah begot Asa;

**<sup>1</sup>1 Chronicles 3:10** And Solomon's son was Rehoboam; Abijah was his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son,

**<sup>2</sup>1 Kings 15:8-15** And Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David, and Asa his son reigned in his stead. And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel, reigned Asa over Judah. And he reigned forty-one years in Jerusalem. And his grandmother's name was Maachah, the granddaughter of Abishalom. And Asa did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD, as did David his father. And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made. And he also removed even Maachah his grandmother, from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove. And Asa destroyed her idol, and burned it by the Brook Kidron. But the high places were not removed. Nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days. And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which he himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD: silver, and gold, and vessels.

**<sup>2</sup>2 Chronicles 17:1** And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his place, and strengthened himself against Israel.

**Matt. 1:8** And Asa begot <sup>1</sup>Jehoshaphat; and Jehoshaphat begot <sup>2</sup>Joram; and Joram begot <sup>3</sup>Uzziah;

**<sup>1</sup>1 Kings 22:41-42** And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel. Jehoshaphat was thirty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty-five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

**<sup>1</sup>2 Chronicles 17:1** And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his place, and strengthened himself against Israel.

**<sup>2</sup>1 Kings 22:50** And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father. And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

**<sup>2</sup>2 Kings 8:16-19** And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab, king of Israel, Jehoshaphat being then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign. He was thirty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, just as the house of Ahab had done, for the daughter of Ahab was his wife; and he did evil in the sight of the LORD. Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for the sake of David his servant, as he promised him, to give him and his children a light always.

**<sup>2</sup>2 Chronicles 21:1-7** Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his place. And he had brothers, the sons of Jehoshaphat: Azariah, and Jehiel, Zechariah, Azaryahu, Michael, and Shephatiah; all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel. And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and gold, and precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but he gave the kingdom to Jehoram, because he was the firstborn. Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself and slew all his brothers with the sword, and also others of the princes of Israel. Jehoram was thirty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem. And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, just like the house of Ahab did, for he had the daughter of Ahab as a wife; and he did that which was evil in the eyes of the LORD. However, the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that He had made with David, and since He had promised to give a light to him and to his sons forever.

**<sup>3</sup>2 Kings 15:1-4** In the twenty-seventh year of

Jeroboam king of Israel, Azariah the son of Amaziah, king of Judah, became king. He was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned fifty-two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem. And he did what was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done, except that the high places were not removed; the people still sacrificed and burned incense on the high places.

**<sup>3</sup>2 Chronicles 26:1-5** Now all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah. He built Elath and restored it to Judah, after the king rested with his fathers. Uzziah was sixteen years old when he became king, and he reigned fifty-two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem. And he did what was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done. He sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God; and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him prosper.

**<sup>3</sup>2 Kings 8:24-27** And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead. In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel, Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah began to reign. Ahaziah was twenty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the granddaughter of Omri, king of Israel. And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, just as the house of Ahab, for he was the son-in-law of the house of Ahab.

**<sup>3</sup>2 Kings 11:1-3** When Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the royal heirs. But Jehosheba, the daughter of King

Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him away from among the king's sons who were being murdered; and they hid him and his nurse in the bedroom, from Athaliah, so that he was not killed. So he was hidden with her in the house of the LORD for six years, while Athaliah reigned over the land.

**<sup>3</sup>2 Kings 12:1-12** In the seventh year of Jehu Jehoash began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Zibiah of Beersheba. And Jehoash did that which was right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him. But the high places were not taken away; the people still sacrificed and burnt incense on the high places. And Jehoash said to the priests, "All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, even the money of every one who passes the account, the money of every man's assessment, and all the money that comes into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD, let the priests take it to themselves, every man of his acquaintance, and let them repair the breaches of the house, wherever any breach shall be found. But it was so, that by the twenty-third year of king Jehoash, the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house. Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said to them, "Why did you not repair the breaches of the house? Now therefore, receive no more money from your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house. And the priests consented to receive no more money from the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house. But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one comes into the house of the LORD. And the priests who kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD. And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and



counted the money that was found in the house of the LORD. And they gave the money, being counted, into the hands of those who did the work, who had the oversight of the house of the LORD. And they laid it out to the carpenters and builders, who worked on the house of the LORD. And to masons, and stone cutters, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid out for the house to repair it.

<sup>3</sup>**2 Kings 14:1,2** In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz, king of Israel, reigned Amaziah, the son of Joash king of Judah. He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

**Matt. 1:9 And Uzziah begot <sup>1</sup>Jotham; and Jotham begot Ahaz; and Ahaz begot <sup>2</sup>Hezekiah;**

<sup>1</sup>**2 Kings 15:32-38** In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, began Jotham the son of Uzziah, king of Judah to reign. He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD; he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done. However the high places were not removed; the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD. Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? In those days the LORD began to send against Judah Rezin the king of Syria and Pekah the son of Remaliah. And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the City of David his father. And Ahaz his son reigned in his place.

**12 Chronicles 27:1-9** Jotham was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah the daughter of Zadok. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did. However, he did not enter into the temple of the LORD. And the people still did corruptly. He built much on the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel. Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers. He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him in the same year one hundred talents of silver, ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay to him, both the second and the third year. So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God. Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, indeed they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the City of David. And Ahaz his son reigned in his place.

**2 Kings 18:1-3** Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign. He was twenty-five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name was Abi, the daughter of Zechariah. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.

**2 Chronicles 29:1,2** Hezekiah began to reign when he was twenty-five years old, and he reigned twenty-nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah. And he did that which

was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

**Matt. 1:10** And Hezekiah begot <sup>1</sup>Manasseh; and Manasseh begot <sup>2</sup>Amon; and Amon begot <sup>3</sup>Josiah;

<sup>1</sup>**2 Kings 21:1-9** Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty-five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Hephzibah. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel. For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed, and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and he worshiped all the host of heaven, and served them. And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, "In Jerusalem I will put My name." And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD. And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards. He did much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger. And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, "In this house and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, I will put my name forever; neither will I make the feet of Israel move anymore out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them." But they did not hearken, and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than the nations did whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

<sup>1</sup>**2 Chronicles 33:1-10** Manasseh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty-five years in Jerusalem: But he did that which was evil in

the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel. For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down; he reared up altars for the Baals, and made groves, and worshiped all the host of heaven and served them. Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, where the LORD had said, "In Jerusalem shall my name be forever." And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD. And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the Valley of the Son of Hinnom; also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards. He did much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger. And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, "In this house and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, I will put my name forever; neither will I anymore remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses." So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel. And the LORD spoke to Manasseh and to his people, but they would not listen.

**2<sup>d</sup> Kings 21:19-26** Amon was twenty-two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did. And he walked in all the ways that his father had walked, and served the idols that his father served, and worshiped them. And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the

LORD. And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house. And the people of the land slew all those who had conspired against king Amon. And the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his place. Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah? And he was buried in his tomb in the garden of Uzza. And Josiah his son reigned in his place.

**2 Chronicles 33:21-25** Amon was twenty-two years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Jerusalem. But he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father. For Amon sacrificed to all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them. And he did not humble himself before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more. And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house. But the people of the land slew all those who had conspired against king Amon, and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his place.

**2 Kings 22:1,2** Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty-one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Bozkath. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the ways of David his father; he did not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

**2 Chronicles 34:1,2** Josiah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem thirty-one years. And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father; he declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

**Matt. 1:11 And Josiah begot <sup>1</sup>Jeconiah and his brothers, about the time they were <sup>2</sup>carried away to Babylon:**

**<sup>1</sup>2 Kings 24:6-16** So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his place. And the king of Egypt did not come out of his land anymore, for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt to the river Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt. Jehoiachin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done. At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged. And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants besieged it. And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, along with his mother, his servants, his princes, and his officers; and the king of Babylon took him prisoner in the eighth year of his reign. And he carried out from there all the treasures of the house of the LORD and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said. And he carried away into captivity all Jerusalem: all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths. None remained, except the poorest sort of the people of the land. And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those he carried into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all who were strong and fit for war, these the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

**<sup>1</sup>2 Chronicles 36:8,9** Now the rest of the acts of

Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah. And Jehoiachin his son reigned in his place. Jehoiachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD.

<sup>2</sup>**2 Kings 24:14-16** And he carried away into captivity all Jerusalem: all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths. None remained, except the poorest sort of the people of the land. And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all who were strong and fit for war, these the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

**Matt. 1:12** And after they were brought to <sup>1</sup>Babylon, <sup>2</sup>Jeconiah begot <sup>3</sup>Shealtiel; and Shealtiel begot Zerubbabel;

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 6:11,12** Then I said, "Lord, how long?" And He answered, "Until the cities are wasted without inhabitant, the houses are without a man, the land is utterly desolate, the LORD has removed men far away, and there is a great forsaking in the midst of the land."

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 11:11,12** And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set His hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people who shall be left, from Assyria and from Egypt, from Pathros and from Cush, from Elam and from Shinar, from Hamath, and the islands of the sea. And He will set up a banner for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel,

and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

<sup>1</sup>**Isaiah 39:6** Behold, the days come, when all that is in your house, and that which your fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon; nothing shall be left, says the LORD.

<sup>1</sup>**Jeremiah 25:10-12** Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle. And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment, and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years. And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon and that nation, the land of the Chaldeans for their iniquity, says the LORD; and I will make it a perpetual desolation.

<sup>1</sup>**Jeremiah 29:10** For thus says the LORD, That after seventy years are accomplished at Babylon, I will visit you and perform My good word toward you, and cause you to return to this place.

<sup>1</sup>**Micah 4:10** Be in pain, and labor to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail, for now you shall go forth out of the city, and you shall dwell in the field, and you shall go even to Babylon; there shall you be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem you from the hand of your enemies.

<sup>2</sup>**1 Chronicles 3:17** And the sons of Jeconiah were Assir, Shealtiel his son,

<sup>3</sup>**Ezra 3:2** Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brothers, and built the altar of the God



of Israel, to offer burnt offerings on it, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God.

**Matt. 1:13** And <sup>1</sup>Zerubbabel begot Abiud; and Abiud begot Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

<sup>1</sup>1 Chronicles 3:19,20 And the sons of Pedaiah were Zerubbabel and Shimei. And the sons of Zerubbabel were Meshullam, Hananiah, Shelomith their sister, and Hashubah, Ohel, Berechiah, Hasadiah, and Jushab-Hesed, five in all.

**Matt. 1:14** And Azor begot Zadok; and Zadok begot Achim; and Achim begot Eliud.

**Matt. 1:15** And Eliud begot Eleazar; and Eleazar begot Matthan; and Matthan begot Jacob;

**Matt. 1:16** And Jacob begot <sup>1</sup>Joseph the husband of <sup>2</sup>Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called <sup>3</sup>Christ.

<sup>1</sup>Matthew 13:55 "Is this not the carpenter's son? Is not His mother called Mary? And His brothers James, Joses, Simon, and Judas?"

<sup>1</sup>Luke 2:4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, because he was of the house and lineage of David,

<sup>2</sup>Luke 8:19-21 Then came to Him His mother and His brothers, and could not come to Him for the press. And it was told Him by some who said, "Your mother and Your brothers stand outside, desiring to see You." And He answered and said to them, "My mother and My brothers are those who hear the word of God and do it."

<sup>2</sup>**John 19:25** Now there stood by the cross of Jesus His mother, and His mother's sister, Mary, the wife of Clopas, and Mary Magdalene.

<sup>2</sup>**Acts 1:14** These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with His brothers.

<sup>3</sup>**Acts 2:30** Therefore, being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his body, according to the flesh, He would raise up the Christ to sit on his throne,

<sup>3</sup>**Romans 1:3** concerning His Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who was born of the seed of David according to the flesh,

<sup>3</sup>**2 Timothy 2:8** Remember that Jesus Christ, of the seed of David, was raised from the dead according to my gospel;

**Matt. 1:17** So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

### Parallel Genealogy of Jesus

**Luke 3:23** And Jesus Himself began His ministry at about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

**Luke 3:24** the son of Matthat, the son of Levi, the son of Melchi, the son of Janna, the son of Joseph,

**Luke 3:25** the son of Mattathias, the son of Amos, the son of Nahum, the son of Esli, the son of Naggai,

**Luke 3:26** the son of Maath, the son of Mattathias,  
the son of Semei, the son of Joseph, the son of Judah,

**Luke 3:27** the son of Joanna, the son of Rhesa, the  
son of Zerubbabel, the son of Shealtiel,

**Luke 3:28** the son of Melchi, the son of Addi, the son  
of Cosam, the son of Elmodam, the son of Er,

**Luke 3:29** the son of Jose, the son of Eliezer, the son  
of Jorim, the son of Matthat, the son of Levi,

**Luke 3:30** the son of Simeon, the son of Judah, the  
son of Joseph, the son of Jonan, the son of Eliakim,

**Luke 3:31** the son of Melea, the son of Menan, the son  
of Mattatha, the son of Nathan, the son of David,